

Oxley Highway to Kempsey EPBC 2012/6518

Condition 8 Annual Report 2020

Transport for NSW (TfNSW) | October 2020

Document control

| | |
|----------------------------|---|
| Report name | Oxley Highway to Kempsey EPBC 2012/6518 Condition 8 Annual Report 2020 |
| Revision number | 1 |
| Publication date 21 Oct 20 | https://www.pacifichighway.nsw.gov.au/document-library/oxley-highway-to-kempsey-upgrade-epbc-compliance-reports |

Revision history

| Revision | Date | Description | Approval |
|----------|--------------|-------------|----------|
| 1 | October 2020 | Final | TfNSW |

Contents

| | | |
|----------|--|-----------|
| 1 | Introduction | 1 |
| 1.1. | Purpose of this document | 1 |
| 1.2. | Project staging | 1 |
| 1.3. | Modifications to the Conditions of Approval | 1 |
| 2 | Conditions of Approval | 2 |
| 2.1. | Condition 1 | 2 |
| 2.2. | Condition 2 | 2 |
| 2.3. | Condition 3 | 3 |
| 2.4. | Condition 4 | 4 |
| 2.5. | Condition 5 | 5 |
| 2.6. | Condition 6 | 6 |
| 2.7. | Condition 7 | 6 |
| 2.8. | Condition 8 | 7 |
| 2.9. | Condition 9 | 8 |
| 2.10. | Condition 10 | 8 |
| 2.11. | Condition 11 | 8 |
| 2.12. | Condition 12 | 8 |
| 2.13. | Condition 13 | 9 |
| 2.14. | Condition 14 | 9 |
| 2.15. | Condition 15 | 10 |
| 3 | Ecological Monitoring Plan | 11 |
| | Appendix A: Ecological Monitoring Program Reports | 14 |

1 Introduction

1.1. Purpose of this document

The purpose of this report is to address EPBC (2012/6518) Approval Condition 8, which requires the preparation of a report addressing compliance with each of the conditions of approval, including implementation of the:

- Biodiversity Offset Management Plan (BOMP)
- Flora and Fauna Management Plans (FFMP)
- Ecological Monitoring Plan (EMP).

This report covers the sixth period from 22 July 2019 to 21 July 2020.

The timing for compliance with certain approval conditions is linked to specific dates as follows:

- Date of the approval decision under sections 130(1) and 133 of the *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* – 24 January 2015
- Commencement of the action – 22 July 2014
- Expiry of Commonwealth approval – 31 December 2063

1.2. Project staging

The Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade project has been constructed in three main stages:

- Stage 1: The Sancrox Traffic Arrangement works located about two kilometers north of the Oxley Highway / Pacific Highway intersection. Note that the construction of Stage 1 was completed in November 2015
- Stage 2: Kundabung to Kempsey (K2K) consisting of about 14 kilometers of dual carriageway, commencing north of Barrys Creek near Kundabung (chainage 24,000) and connecting to the Kempsey Bypass at Stumpy Creek (Chainage 37,800). Note that construction of Stage 2 was completed in October 2017
- Stage 3: Oxley Highway to Kundabung (OH2Ku) consisting of about 24 kilometres of dual carriageway, commencing just north of the Oxley Highway / Pacific Highway intersection (chainage 700) and connecting with the Kundabung to Kempsey stage just north of Barrys Creek (chainage 24,000). Note construction of Stage 3 was completed in March 2018.

In addition, there is an ultimate upgrade to the four lane Class M (motorway) standard highway. Due to estimated traffic volumes and availability of funding some sections of the Project will initially be constructed and operated as a Class A (arterial) standard highway. Upgrade of those sections of the Project from Class A to Class M standard will occur when it is warranted by an increase in traffic volumes, and when funding becomes available.

1.3. Modifications to the Conditions of Approval

No modifications to the Conditions of Approval were approved during this reporting period.

2 Conditions of Approval

2.1. Condition 1

Condition 1

The person taking the action must not clear more than 211 hectares of Koala (*Phascolarctos cinerea*) habitat, 232 hectares of Grey-headed Flying-fox (*Pteropus poliocephalus*) habitat, 215 hectares of Spotted-tail Quoll (*Dasyurus maculatus*) habitat and 7.7 hectares of Giant-Barred Frog (*Mixophyes iteratus*) habitat within the project corridor of the proposed action.

Clearing for the three initial stages of the project (refer Section 1.2) is now complete. The clearing quantities for the first three stages against the limits outlined in Condition 1 are detailed in Table 1.

Table 1 Clearing quantities for the first three stages of the project

| EPBC Species | Total estimated clearing | Total clearing | EPBC Limit Condition 1 |
|------------------------|--------------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| Koala | 196.8284 | 196.7656 | 211 |
| Grey-headed flying fox | 206.9144 | 206.8258 | 232 |
| Spotted-tail Quoll | 197.0330 | 196.2896 | 215 |
| Giant-barred Frog | 2.8512 | 2.8512 | 7.7 |

2.2. Condition 2

Condition 2

To assist in mitigating the impacts of the proposal on the Koala, Grey-headed Flying-fox, Spotted-tail Quoll and the Giant-Barred Frog during construction, the person taking the action must prepare and submit a Flora and Fauna Management Plan for each **stage** of the action, for the **Minister's** written approval prior to **commencement** of each **stage** of the action. The Flora and Fauna Management Plan for each **stage** must be approved by the **Minister** in writing prior to **commencement** of the relevant **stage**. These plans must include:

- Measures to be implemented to avoid, suppress and control the spread of weeds, plant pathogens and invasive species;
- Measures to avoid and minimise other indirect impacts that may result from the proposal during and after construction, including erosion and sedimentation;
- Measures to manage aquatic habitat on-site to at least maintain habitat values for the Giant Barred Frog;
- A detailed description of the pre-clearance surveys to be undertaken by a **suitably qualified expert** within all areas proposed for disturbance, including: hollow bearing trees, logs, existing culverts and bridges, no earlier than 48 hours prior to the removal of vegetation occurring in that area to ensure that the area is free of the Koala, Giant-Barred Frog, Grey-headed Flying-fox and Spotted-tail Quoll.

Condition 2

- e. Measures to relocate and/or ensure the **appropriate care of** individuals of the Koala, Giant-Barred Frog, Grey-headed Flying-fox and Spotted-tail Quoll that are identified during searches referred to in condition 2d; and
- f. Clear key milestones, monitoring, performance indicators, corrective actions and timeframes for the completion of all actions outlined in the plan.

A Flora and Fauna Management Plan has been prepared for each stage of the project. As at 21 July 2020, these plans were approved by the Minister on the following dates:

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|--|
| • Stage 1: Sancroix Interchange | 24 June 2014 |
| • Stage 2: Kundabung to Kempsey | 22 October 2014 (Revision 1) 15 November 2016 (Revision 2) 22 August 2019 (Revision 3) |
| • Stage 3: Oxley Highway to Kundabung | 10 October 2014 (Revision 1) 15 November 2016 (Revision 2) 22 August 2019 (Revision 3) |

Construction of these three stages was completed during the 2017/18 reporting period, along with a majority of requirements of each Flora and Fauna Management Plan. The Ecological Monitoring Program (Appendix to the Flora and Fauna Management Plan) continues to be implemented, and is reported on below in Condition 4.

2.3. Condition 3

Condition 3

To assist in mitigating the impacts of the proposal on the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll and the Giant-Barred Frog, the person taking the action must construct and maintain **fauna crossings** and **fencing** in all **areas that are likely to benefit** these species for the duration of the impact of the action.

- a. The **fauna crossings** must:
 - i. be **effective** for the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll and/or Giant Barred Frog (the relevant species targeted to use the **fauna crossing**);
 - ii. provide dry passage up to a 1 in 100 year Average Recurrence Interval (ARI) event for **dedicated fauna crossings** and up to a one in 1 year 72 hour ARI event for **combined fauna crossings**;
 - iii. include a minimum of 11 **dedicated fauna crossings** and 30 **combined fauna crossings** for the project;
 - iv. not increase in length more than 10 per cent from the lengths provided in Schedule 2 of this notice, and not reduce in width and height from the values provided in Schedule 2 of this notice without the written consent of the **Minister**;
 - v. be bridges in **areas that are likely to benefit** the Giant-Barred Frog.
- b. If a change to the **fauna crossing** design is proposed that does not meet the parameters described in Condition 3a), the person taking the action must:
 - i. provide evidence to the **Minister** that these will remain **effective** for the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll or Giant-Barred Frog

Condition 3

(as relevant for the **fauna crossing**) for the **Minister's** written approval prior to **commencement** of the **stage** relevant to that fauna crossing; or

- ii. provide written evidence to the **Minister** detailing how the resulting loss in connectivity will be compensated for with increased connectivity for the impacted species. This must be approved in writing by the **Minister**, prior to **commencement** of **stage 2** and **stage 3**.
- c. **Fencing** must be constructed at a minimum the locations identified in Schedule 3 of this notice.

The requirements of this condition were completed during the last reporting period (2017/18). Please refer to the 2017/18 report for further detail on compliance with this condition.

2.4. Condition 4

Condition 4

Prior to **commencement of stage 2** and **stage 3** of the action, the **person taking the action** must submit an Ecological Monitoring Program for approval by the **Minister** that determines the effectiveness of the mitigation measures implemented as part of the project. The Ecological Monitoring Program must be approved in writing by the **Minister** prior to **commencement of stage 2** and **stage 3**, and must include:

- a. The baseline data collected from surveys undertaken by a **suitably qualified expert** on the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll and Giant-Barred Frog within all habitat areas outside areas to be cleared of vegetation for the proposed action, that are likely to contain these species and that are likely to be adversely impacted by the action (as determined by a **suitably qualified expert**). The data must address the densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns of these species;
- b. The methodology to be implemented for the ongoing monitoring of road kill, the species densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns, and the use of **fauna crossing** during construction and operation of the action, including the timing, and duration of the methodology;
- c. Goals and performance indicators to measure the success of proposed **fauna crossings**, which must be specific, measureable, achievable, realistic and timely (SMART), and be compared against baseline data described in condition 4a)
- d. Details of contingency measures that would be implemented in the event of changes to densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns that are attributable to the construction or operation of the project.

Monitoring must continue until mitigation measures can be demonstrated to have been **effective** for the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, and Giant-Barred Frog.

Should monitoring associated with this condition demonstrate that the use of **fauna crossings** and/or **fencing** is not achieving its intended purpose or is having a detrimental effect upon Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, and Giant-Barred Frog (as determined by **the Minister**), **the Minister** may require that the person taking the action implement alternative forms of mitigation and/or corrective actions to address the relevant impacts to Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, and Giant-Barred Frog,. Such measures must be implemented as requested.

The Ecological Monitoring Program for the project was submitted to the Minister in a letter dated 29 April 2014 and approved by the Minister on 10 October 2014. Commencement dates for Stage 2 and Stage 3 were early to mid-November 2014.

An updated Ecological Monitoring Program for the project was submitted to the Minister on 3 May 2016 and approved by the Minister on 11 November 2016.

A third revision of the Ecological Monitoring Program for the project was submitted to the Minister on 3 April 2019 and approved by the Minister on the 22 August 2019.

The compliance status of the implementation of the Ecological Monitoring Program is detailed in Appendix A.

2.5. Condition 5

Condition 5

To compensate for the loss of 240 hectares of threatened species habitat the person taking the action must prepare and submit a Biodiversity Offset Management Plan (**BOMP**) for the **Minister's** written approval within 12 months of approval of the action. The BOMP must be approved in writing by the **Minister** within 12 months of approval of the action. The **BOMP** must include:

- a. the identification of the portions of the lands described as the "Proposed Biodiversity Offset Areas" in the Map at Schedule 1 of this notice that are necessary to achieve the outcomes required by the *Environmental Offsets Policy 2012* (or subsequent published revisions). This must include **offset attributes**, **shapefiles**, textual descriptions and maps to clearly define the location and boundaries of the offset area(s);
- b. the results of targeted field surveys within the offset sites (undertaken at any ecologically appropriate time of the year) to assess and describe habitat suitability and presence / absence of individuals in relation to the Koala, Grey-headed Flying-fox, Spotted-tail Quoll and Giant Barred frog;
- c. an assessment of the baseline population for the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, Giant-Barred Frog, and Grey-headed Flying-fox which are detected within the offset area during field surveys;
- d. a description of the current **quality** (prior to any management activities) of the offset area(s) identified in Condition 5a with reference to the Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, Giant-Barred Frog, and Grey-headed Flying-fox;
- e. an assessment demonstrating how the offset area(s) achieve the outcomes required by the *Environmental Offsets Policy 2012* (or subsequent published revisions) and user guide;
- f. Should the offset sites identified in 5a not be sufficient to achieve the outcomes required by the *Environmental Offsets Policy 2012* (or subsequent published revisions) and user guide, as determined in writing by the **Minister**, the person taking the action must provide further suitable offset sites and include these as part of the **BOMP**;
- g. information about the Koala, Grey-headed Flying-fox, Spotted-tail Quoll, Grey-headed Flying-fox, and Giant Barred frog (in relation to ecology, biology and conservation status) to inform appropriate management actions;
- h. targeted management actions, regeneration and revegetation strategies to be undertaken on the offset area(s) to improve the ecological quality of these areas for the Koala, Grey-headed Flying-fox, Spotted-tail Quoll and Giant Barred frog

Condition 5

- i. clear performance objectives for management actions that will enable maintenance and enhancement of habitat within the offset area, as well as contribute to the better protection of individuals and / or populations of Koala, Spotted-tail Quoll, Giant-Barred Frog, and Grey-headed Flying-fox onsite;
- j. anticipated timeframes for achieving performance objectives.
- k. performance and completion criteria for evaluating the management of the offset area, including contingency actions, criteria for triggering contingency actions and a commitment to the implementation of these actions in the event that performance objectives are not met;
- l. a program to monitor and report on the effectiveness of these measures, and progress against the performance and completion criteria;
- m. details of who would be responsible for monitoring, reviewing, and implementing the **BOMP**.
- n. a description of funding arrangements or agreements including work programs and responsible entities;

The approved **BOMP** must be published on the NSW Roads and Maritime Services internet web site, within 1 month of the BOMP being approved.

The approved BOMP must be implemented.

The BOMP was submitted to the Department of the Environment for the approval of the Minister in a letter dated 16 January 2015. Approval from the Minister remains outstanding.

2.6. Condition 6

Condition 6

If an offset site proposed as a part of Condition 5 is already required to be protected as a result of a separate EPBC Act approval, only the management actions which can be demonstrated to be additional to those required for the separate approval, can be considered as an offset for this project. The legal protection of the site and management measures required for a separate approval cannot be considered a part of the offset, in accordance with the *Environmental Offsets Policy 2012* (or subsequent published revisions).

This requirement has been noted as part of the preparation of the BOMP, required under Condition 5.

2.7. Condition 7

Condition 7

Within 12 months of approval of the Biodiversity Offset Management Plan (BOMP), the person taking the action must secure the offset area(s) identified in Condition 5a), under relevant conservation legislation. The legal instrument chosen must be registered on title, and must prevent any future development activities from occurring on the land protected, and ensure the active management of that land for the better protection of matters of national environmental significance for the duration of the impact of the action. Evidence of compliance with this condition must be provided to the **Department** within 30 days after the land(s) have been secured.

Approval from the Minister of the BOMP remains outstanding; as such compliance with this condition is not yet applicable.

2.8. Condition 8

Condition 8

Within three months of every 12 month anniversary of the **commencement** of the action, the person taking the action must publish a report on their website addressing compliance with each of the conditions of this approval, including implementation of the BOMP, Flora and Fauna Management Plans and Ecological Monitoring Plan as specified in the conditions. Documentary evidence providing proof of the date of publication must be provided to the **Department** at the same time as the compliance report is published. Noncompliance with any of the conditions of this approval must be reported to the **Department** within 2 business days of becoming aware of the non-compliance. At any time within the life of this approval the **Minister** may agree, in writing, that further reporting is not required if compliance with all requirements has been demonstrated to the **Minister's** satisfaction.

This report has been prepared to satisfy the requirements of this condition. Evidence of the date of publication will be provided to the Department when this report is published on the Roads and Maritime project website.

The BOMP was submitted to the Department of the Environment for the approval of the Minister in a letter dated 16 January 2015. Approval from the Minister remains outstanding.

Following recent consultation with the Department, Roads and Maritime is prepared to resubmit the BOMP in Q4 of 2020.

A Flora and Fauna Management Plan has been prepared for each stage of the project. As at 21 July 2020, these plans were approved by the Minister on the following dates:

- Stage 1: Sancrox Interchange 24 June 2014
- Stage 2: Kundabung to Kempsey 22 October 2014 (Revision 1)
15 November 2016 (Revision 2)
22 August 2019 (Revision 3)
- Stage 3: Oxley Highway to Kundabung 10 October 2014 (Revision 1)
15 November 2016 (Revision 2)
22 August 2019 (Revision 3)

Construction of Stage 1 was completed in November 2015. Construction of Stage 2 and Stage 3 was completed in October 2017 and March 2018 respectively.

With the exception of the Ecological Monitoring Programs included as Appendices, the Flora and Fauna Management Plans are construction documents and were closed out in the Annual Report submitted to the July 2017 - July 2018 reporting period.

Details of the implementation of the Ecological Monitoring Plan is provided in Section 2.

All previous reports, and this report once published, can be found at the following link:

2.9. Condition 9

Condition 9

Within 30 days after the **commencement** of the action, the person taking the action must advise the **Department** in writing of the actual date of **commencement**.

In a letter to the Department, dated 19 August 2014, Roads and Maritime advised the Department of the actual date of commencement, being 22 July 2014.

2.10. Condition 10

Condition 10

The person taking the action must maintain accurate records substantiating all activities associated with or relevant to these conditions of approval, including measures taken to implement the **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans, and make them available upon request to the **Department**. Such records may be subject to audit by the **Department** or an independent auditor in accordance with section 458 of the EPBC Act, or used to verify compliance with the conditions of approval. Summaries of audits will be posted on the **Department's** website. The results of audits may also be publicised through the general media.

TfNSW is maintaining accurate records for all activities relating to the conditions of approval, and the implementation of the BOMP, EMP and FFMPs. The potential audit by the Department is noted.

2.11. Condition 11

Condition 11

Upon the direction of the **Minister**, the person taking the action must ensure that an independent audit of compliance with the conditions of approval is conducted and a report submitted to the **Minister**. The independent auditor must be approved by the **Minister** prior to the **commencement** of the audit. Audit criteria must be approved by the **Minister** and the audit report must address the criteria to the satisfaction of the **Minister**.

The requirements of this condition are noted. A direction from the Minister under Condition 11 has not been received by TfNSW during this reporting period.

2.12. Condition 12

Condition 12

1. If the person taking the action wishes to carry out any activity otherwise than in accordance with the **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans as specified in the conditions, the person taking the action must submit to the **Department** for the **Minister's** written approval a revised version of that

Condition 12

Plan. The varied activity shall not commence until the **Minister** has approved the varied Plan in writing. The **Minister** will not approve a varied Plan unless the revised Plan would result in an equivalent or improved environmental outcome over time. If the **Minister** approves the revised Plan, that Plan must be implemented in place of the Plan originally approved.

Roads and Maritime submitted an update to the Ecological Monitoring Plan to the Department for approval on 3 May 2016. The updated Ecological Monitoring Plan was also an appendix of the approved Kundabung to Kempsey and Oxley Highway to Kundabung Flora and Fauna Management plans. The EMP and FFMP updates were approved by the Minister on 15 November 2016.

A third revision of the Ecological Monitoring Program for the project was submitted to the Minister on 3 April 2019 and approved by the Minister on the 22 August 2019

The BOMP has not yet been approved by the Department, and therefore the requirements of this condition are not yet applicable to this plan.

2.13. Condition 13

Condition 13

1. If the **Minister** believes that it is necessary or convenient for the better protection of listed threatened species and ecological communities to do so, the **Minister** may request that the person taking the action make specified revisions to the **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans, as specified in the conditions and submit the revised **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans for the **Minister's** written approval. The person taking the action must comply with any such request. The revised approved **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans must be implemented. Unless the **Minister** has approved the revised **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans then the person taking the action must continue to implement the **BOMP**, Ecological Monitoring Plan and Flora and Fauna Management Plans originally approved.

Noted.

No requests from the Minister under Condition 13 were received by TfNSW in this reporting period.

2.14. Condition 14

Condition 14

If, at any time after 5 years from the date of this approval, the person taking the action has not **substantially commenced** the action, then the person taking the action must not substantially commence the action without the written agreement of the **Minister**.

Commencement of the action occurred on 22 July 2014.

2.15. Condition 15

Condition 15

Unless otherwise agreed to in writing by the **Minister**, the person taking the action must publish all plans referred to in these conditions of approval on their website. Each plan must be published on the website within 1 month of being approved.

The Flora and Fauna Management Plans for each stage are published at

- <https://www.pacifichighway.nsw.gov.au/document-library/sancrox-traffic-arrangement-flora-and-fauna-management-sub-plan>
- <https://www.pacifichighway.nsw.gov.au/document-library/oxley-highway-to-kundabung-upgrade-construction-environmental-management-plan-0>
- <https://www.pacifichighway.nsw.gov.au/document-library/kundabung-to-kempsey-upgrade-construction-environmental-management-plan>

The Ecological Monitoring Program and reports are published at

- <https://www.pacifichighway.nsw.gov.au/document-library/oxley-highway-to-kempsey-upgrade-ecological-monitoring-program-and-reports>

3 Ecological Monitoring Plan

Table 2 outlines the monitoring requirements from the Ecological Monitoring Plan, relevant to matters of National Environmental Significance that were required to be conducted during the last reporting period.

This monitoring was conducted in accordance with the timing requirements outlined in Table 2. The reports including the results of these monitoring events and evaluation of the project's compliance with the performance indicators, have been included in Appendix A.

In some instances, monitoring of a particular species or mitigation measure requires several monitoring events throughout the year. In these instances it is considered more informative to wait until all monitoring events have been conducted for that year, before reporting on the results. This allows analysis between seasons, further statistical analysis, etc to be conducted than if individual monitoring events are reported on.

Table 2 highlights monitoring completed to date, yet to be completed and the reports included as part of this Annual Compliance Report 2020.

Table 2 Ecological monitoring completed to date, yet to be completed and reports included in Annual Compliance Report 2020.

| Species monitored | Timing | Done/ yet to be done | Reporting |
|--------------------|---------------------------|--|---|
| Koala | Spring/Summer | <p>Year 3 monitoring (2017) completed.</p> <p>Year 4 monitoring (2018) completed.</p> <p>Year 5 monitoring undertaken in spring 2019 and summer 2019/20.</p> <p>Year 6 monitoring scheduled for spring 2020 and summer 2020/21.</p> <p>Year 8 monitoring scheduled for spring 2022 and summer 2022/2023.</p> | Year 5 monitoring included in this report Appendix A |
| Spotted-tail Quoll | Autumn/winter | <p>Year 4 monitoring (2018) completed.</p> <p>Year 6 monitoring undertaken in autumn/winter 2020.</p> <p>Year 8 monitoring scheduled for autumn/winter 2022.</p> | <p>Year 6 monitoring included in this report. Appendix A</p> <p>Report includes recommendation relating to proposed changes to the monitoring methodology for Year 8.</p> |
| Giant Barred Frog | Spring, Summer and Autumn | <p>Year 3 monitoring (2017/18) completed.</p> <p>Year 4 monitoring (2018/19) completed.</p> | Year 5 monitoring included in this report Appendix A |

| Species monitored | Timing | Done/ yet to be done | Reporting |
|-----------------------------------|---|--|--|
| | | <p>Year 5 monitoring undertaken in spring 2019, summer 2019/20 and autumn 2020.</p> <p>Year 6 monitoring scheduled for spring 2020, summer 2020/21 and autumn 2021.</p> <p>Year 7 monitoring scheduled for spring 2021, summer 2021/22 and autumn 2022</p> <p>Year 8 monitoring scheduled for spring 2022, summer 2022/23.</p> | |
| Road kill | Weekly during October (spring), January (summer) and April (autumn) in Year 4, 5, 6 and 8 | <p>Construction / post opening – July 2017 – June 2018 completed.</p> <p>Year 4 monitoring (2018/19) completed.</p> <p>Year 5 monitoring October 2019, January 2020 and April 2020 completed</p> <p>Year 6 monitoring scheduled for October 2020, January 2021 and April 2021</p> <p>Year 8 monitoring scheduled for October 2022, January 2023 and April 2023</p> | Year 5 monitoring included in this report Appendix A |
| Fauna underpasses & fauna fencing | Autumn and spring/summer year 4, 6 and 8 | <p>Year 4 monitoring (2018/19) completed.</p> <p>Year 6 monitoring scheduled for late autumn 2020, late spring /early summer 2020</p> <p>Year 8 monitoring scheduled for late autumn 2022, late spring /early summer 2022</p> | Year 6 to be included in the next Annual report (2020/21). |

Table 3 lists the title of each of the monitoring reports where each of the EPBC reporting requirements in Table 2 have been addressed. These reports are available in Appendix A.

Table 3 EPBC monitoring reports in Appendix A

| Species / aspects monitored | Report title in Appendix A |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| Koala (spring 2019 and summer 2019/20) Year 5 monitoring | Koala Monitoring 2019 |
| Giant Barred Frog (spring, summer and autumn) Year 5 monitoring | Giant Barred Frog Monitoring 2019/20 |
| Road kill monitoring (October 2019, January 2020 and April 2020) Year 5 monitoring | Road kill Monitoring 2019/20 |
| Spotted Tailed Quoll (autumn/winter 2020) Year 6 Monitoring | Spotted Tailed Quoll Monitoring 2020 |

All the Ecological Monitoring Program performance measures for the monitoring events listed in Table 3 were met for the 2019/20 reporting period, except for the following, which were not found to be attributed to the project:

Giant Barred Frog: The performance measure relating to continued presence of Giant Barred Frogs during each survey event where it was identified during baseline surveys was met for 3 of the six sites. Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site, where it was recorded during all three baseline surveys. Not recorded at Maria River impact during summer 2020, where it was recorded during baseline surveys and not recorded at Cooperabung Creek reference site during spring 2019, where it was detected during baseline surveys.

Due to lower than average rainfall and reduced records at all sites (impact and reference) it is recommended that monitoring continue as per the EMP.

Giant Barred Frog: The performance measure relating to change to densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns compared to baseline data during monitoring in Year 1 – 8.

The number and location of Giant Barred Frogs recorded varied between season and year at all sites. All sites appear to show an overall decreasing trend in mean records and densities. However, as this decreasing trend is evident at both impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute these changes to the Project at this stage. The low number of records obtained in 2019/2020 may reflect the relatively dry conditions as a result of below average rainfall for the preceding 10 months.

Within-year movement patterns that would permit comparison between baseline and subsequent monitoring events is not possible due to lack of data (surveys and captures are too infrequent), however, assessment of movement patterns of recaptured individuals over all surveys show that 31% of recaptured frogs have been found to traverse from one side of the carriageway to the other.

As highlighted above in Table 2, the Spotted Tailed Quoll (autumn/winter 2020) Year 6 Monitoring report includes a recommendation proposing changes to the current monitoring methodology for Year 8. TfNSW, working in consultation with the EPA, will update the current EMP (version 3 – August 2019) to include specifics relating to the revised monitoring program, which will be submitted to DPIE and DAWE for approval.

Appendix A: Ecological Monitoring Program Reports

| Species / mitigation monitored | Report title |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Koala | Koala Monitoring 2019 |
| Giant Barred Frog | Giant Barred Frog Monitoring 2019/20 |
| Fauna Fence and Road kill | Road kill Monitoring 2019/20 |
| Spotted Tailed Quoll | Spotted Tailed Quoll Monitoring 2020 |



Koala Monitoring 2019

**Year 5 Surveys – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific
Highway Upgrade**

Prepared for Transport for NSW

June 2020

Document control

| | |
|------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Project no.: | 1702 |
| Project client: | Transport for NSW |
| Project office: | Port Macquarie |
| Document description: | Koala 2019 Monitoring Report |
| Project Director: | Rhidian Harrington |
| Project Manager: | Radika Michniewicz |
| Authors: | Jodie Danvers, Radika Michniewicz |
| Internal review: | Radika Michniewicz, Amanda Griffith |
| Document status: | Rev 1 |
| Local Government Area: | Port Macquarie-Hastings and Kempsey |

| Author | Revision | Internal review | Date Issued |
|--------------------|----------|--------------------|-------------|
| Jodie Danvers | D1 | Radika Michniewicz | 1/06/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | D2 | Amanda Griffith | 23/06/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R0 | | 23/06/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R1 | | 25/06/2020 |

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Level 4, 460 Church Street
Parramatta NSW 2150
All mail correspondence to:
PO Box 2443
North Parramatta NSW 1750
Email: info@niche-eh.com

Sydney

0488 224 888

Central Coast

0488 224 999

Illawarra

0488 224 777

Armidale

0488 224 094

Newcastle

0488 224 160

Mudgee

0488 224 025

Port Macquarie

0488 774 081

Brisbane

0488 224 036

Cairns

0488 284 743

© Niche Environment and Heritage, 2020

Copyright protects this publication. Except for purposes permitted by the Australian *Copyright Act 1968*, reproduction, adaptation, electronic storage, and communication to the public is prohibited without prior written permission. Enquiries should be addressed to Niche Environment and Heritage, PO Box 2443, Parramatta NSW 1750, Australia, email: info@niche-eh.com.

Any third party material, including images, contained in this publication remains the property of the specified copyright owner unless otherwise indicated, and is used subject to their licensing conditions.

Cover photograph: Koala recorded in Maria River State Forest during Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring.

Executive Summary

Context

This report documents findings from the spring-summer 2019 monitoring period for the Koala, as required for the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project).

Aims

The aim of the Koala monitoring program is to determine whether the Project is having an impact on Koala populations within the study area.

Methods

Each monitoring location was surveyed in accordance with the monitoring method and design specified in the Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade Ecological Monitoring Program (EMP, RMS 2019). Monitoring involved Spot Assessment Technique (SAT) plots and spotlighting. Surveys were undertaken in October, November and December 2019 and January 2020.

Key Results

- A total of 89 plots across 31 clusters were surveyed in spring-summer 2019. Koalas were found to be present within 23 of the 31 clusters (74%). This is higher than 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (45%, 37%, 52% and 52% respectively), but lower than the 83% recorded during baseline surveys.
- The mean SAT activity level for all plots, measured as the percentage of trees at each plot with scats present, was 3.3% and ranged from 0 to 23.3%. This is higher than the mean activity recorded for plots during 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (2.0%, 0.7%, 1.8% and 2.5% respectively), but lower than the mean activity during baseline surveys (4.9%).
- Koalas were recorded more frequently at impact sites (87%) than at control sites (63%), which is consistent with results observed in the previous monitoring events.
- Koalas have been recorded using three of the fourteen culverts (located within the vicinity of the monitoring sites) being monitored as part of the Fauna Underpass Monitoring for the Project.
- There was no significant change in the difference between Koala presence at control and impact clusters between 2019 and baseline surveys.
- There was no significant change in the difference between Koala presence at clusters with and without mitigation between 2019 and baseline surveys.
- Average plot activity levels for each treatment type have not decreased from the baseline surveys beyond the recommended 10% tolerance level.

Conclusions

- Performance measures relating to survey requirements have been met.
- Fauna fence has been installed as required by Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval.
- Performance measures relating to habitat use and movement have been met.
- The performance measure relating to density has been met at Cairncross State Forest impact site. Limited survey effort due to high fire risk Park closures precluded the assessment of this parameter at all other sites.

Management Implications

As no significant changes in Koala presence and activity levels from baseline surveys have been detected to date, and as Koalas have been detected using three dedicated fauna underpasses within the Project area, no additional mitigation recommendations have been made at this time.

Table of Contents

| | |
|--|-----------|
| Executive Summary..... | ii |
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 1.1 Context | 1 |
| 1.2 Performance Measures | 2 |
| 1.3 Monitoring Timing | 2 |
| 1.4 Reporting | 2 |
| 2. Survey Methodology..... | 3 |
| 2.1 Koala Spot Assessment Technique (SAT)..... | 3 |
| 2.2 Additional Surveys | 7 |
| 3. Results | 9 |
| 3.1 SAT Plots | 9 |
| 3.2 Impact v Control Cluster Presence/Absence Analysis | 19 |
| 3.3 Mitigation v No Mitigation Analysis | 20 |
| 3.4 Tree Species Use..... | 22 |
| 3.5 Weather Conditions..... | 23 |
| 3.6 Road Kill | 23 |
| 3.7 Additional Survey Results | 24 |
| 4. Discussion | 26 |
| 4.1 Performance Measures | 26 |
| 5. Recommendations..... | 28 |
| 5.1 Contingency Measures and Recommendations..... | 28 |
| References..... | 29 |
| Annex 1. Koala SAT results – 2019 monitoring..... | 31 |
| List of Figures | |
| Figure 1: SAT plot and spotlighting transect locations | 8 |
| Figure 2: SAT cluster and spotlighting results – a) North b) South | 15 |
| List of Tables | |
| Table 1: SAT monitoring plots | 3 |
| Table 2: Presence/absence results | 9 |
| Table 3: SAT plot results baseline – 2019 | 11 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Table 4: Summary of SAT activity results | 17 |
| Table 5: Area activity levels | 18 |
| Table 6: Control, mitigation and no mitigation plot activity levels | 21 |
| Table 7: Tree species where scats were recorded – 2019 monitoring..... | 22 |
| Table 8: Weather conditions - 2019 monitoring | 23 |
| Table 9: Koala road kill records | 23 |
| Table 10: 2019 spotlighting surveys and weather conditions..... | 24 |
| Table 11: Additional Koala records..... | 25 |
| Table 12: Performance measures..... | 26 |
| Table 13: Contingency measures..... | 28 |

List of Graphs

| | |
|--|----|
| Graph 1: Percentage of plots and clusters with scats present for each monitoring event to date | 10 |
| Graph 2: Koala presence in areas across all monitoring events..... | 10 |
| Graph 3: Koala activity across the eight monitoring areas..... | 18 |
| Graph 4: Koala presence at control and impact clusters | 19 |
| Graph 5: Koala presence and cluster type..... | 20 |
| Graph 6. Mean Koala activity for cluster type within areas (mean \pm SD) | 21 |

1. Introduction

1.1 Context

The Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) section of the Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project) was approved in 2012 subject to various Ministers Conditions of Approval (MCoA) and a Statement of Commitments (SoC). A subsequent approval with additional conditions of consent (CoA) was granted in 2014 by the then Commonwealth Department of Environment (DoE) for Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES) listed under the Commonwealth *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1995* (EPBC Act). The Ecological Monitoring Program (hereafter referred to as the EMP) (RMS 2019) combines these approval conditions and defines the mitigation and offsetting requirements for threatened species and ecological communities impacted by the Project. The Koala was identified as requiring mitigation and monitoring during the Project's construction and operational periods.

1.1.1 Legal status

The Koala (*Phascolarctos cinereus*) is listed as vulnerable under both the NSW *Biodiversity Conservation Act* (BC Act 2016) and the Commonwealth EPBC Act. Monitoring of the species is required under the Project's approval.

1.1.2 Monitoring framework

The design, methods and performance indicators that define the Koala monitoring program are specified in the EMP. The monitoring program specifies that monitoring of all sites would occur in Years 1, 2 and 3 (construction phase) once substantial construction had commenced. Following the completion of the Project, monitoring was to continue in Years 4, 5, 6 and 8 (operation phase) or until the mitigation measures can be demonstrated to have been effective for the Koala.

To date, these monitoring events have been conducted and reported on as follows:

- Spring-summer 2015: *Koala Monitoring. Year 1 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade* (Niche 2016a)
- Spring- summer 2016: *Koala Monitoring 2016. Year 2 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade* (Niche 2017a)
- Spring-summer 2017: *Koala Monitoring 2017. Year 3 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade* (Niche 2018a)
- Spring-summer 2018: *Koala Monitoring 2017. Year 4 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade* (Niche 2019a)
- Spring-summer 2019: Current report.

This report represents the second of the four required operational monitoring reports. Construction monitoring was completed in spring-summer 2017.

1.1.3 Baseline data

In accordance with the EMP, baseline surveys for the Koala were undertaken in 2014 to provide baseline data that could be used to identify changes in habitat use before and after construction of the Project, and determine whether any changes can be reasonably attributed to the Project. Baseline monitoring was conducted by Lewis Ecological prior to the commencement of construction (Lewis 2014). Remote cameras were also opportunistically deployed (targeting other threatened species) in August 2013, while spotlighting and Spot Assessment Technique (SAT) plot surveys were undertaken in spring 2013.

1.1.4 Purpose of this report

This report details the findings obtained from the 2019 monitoring period. As mentioned previously, it represents the second of four monitoring reports for the operational phase of the Project.

The aim of this report is to summarise the methods and results of the spring-summer 2019 monitoring, and to compare the results with the baseline surveys to determine whether performance measures are being met and comment on whether additional measures should be considered.

1.2 Performance Measures

The EMP specifies the following performance measures for the Koala:

- *Monitoring is undertaken during baseline surveys from Year 1 – Year 6 & Year 8, or until mitigation measures are demonstrated to be effective.*
- *Monitoring during Year 1 – Year 6 & Year 8 is undertaken at the Impact and Control sites where monitoring was undertaken during baseline surveys, subject to ongoing landowner agreement. Where landowner agreement cannot be obtained and the process in Section 3.1.2 of the EMP has been followed, this performance indicator will also be considered to have been met.*
- *Mitigation measures are demonstrated to be effective as defined in the EPBC approval when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8.*
- *Fauna fence is installed at a minimum in areas identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval at Year 4.*
- *Density: Koala spotlighting records are compared to and discussed with reference to the baseline records, with the baseline detection frequency rate of 1 Koala per spotlight hour considered as the baseline density, as recommended in the baseline report. Compare the NSW BioNet wildlife Atlas density ranking of 5 km² grids, as per the baseline report, between pre and post-construction at Year 8.*
- *Movement: Reduction in Koala road kill compared to the baseline of 1 Koala road kill per 8 weeks for an average baseline plot activity level of 5%, whereby proportional changes in average plot activity level may be reflected in the acceptable level of Koala road kill.*
- *Distribution: Compare the number of records and clustering of records, as per the baseline report, between pre-construction and construction/post-construction at Year 8.*
- *Habitat Use: Koala SAT activity levels will be compared to the baseline activity levels data (below) with a 10% tolerance level, as recommended in the baseline report, to account for variability:*
 - *Broader study area set at 5% activity;*
 - *The treatment classes of mitigation set at 8.05%, no mitigation set at 2.64% and control / reference set at 4.03%*
 - *Comparison of percent tree use with baseline tree use.*

1.3 Monitoring Timing

Spotlighting is to occur in spring and SAT plot monitoring is to occur during spring-summer.

1.4 Reporting

Annual reporting of monitoring results will include:

- A detailed description of the monitoring methodology
- Results of the monitoring surveys
- Discussion of the results, including how the results compare against performance measures and if contingency measures should be implemented.

All reports prepared under the EMP will be submitted to the NSW Department of Planning, Industry and Environment (DPIE) and the NSW Environment Protection Authority (EPA).

2. Survey Methodology

2.1 Koala Spot Assessment Technique (SAT)

2.1.1 Monitoring design

In accordance with the baseline monitoring surveys, eight broad areas within a 20 kilometre (km) radius of the Project were surveyed. These eight areas include South Sancrox, North Sancrox, Cairncross State Forest (South), Cairncross State Forest (North), Cooperabung Hill, Mingaletta Road to Smiths Creek, Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek and Maria River State Forest. Within each of these areas, three types of monitoring treatments were established:

- **Type A:** Impact with mitigation. Mitigation plots are located within 500 metres (m) of sufficiently large culverts (>1.8 m, to allow Koalas to pass under the Highway) that are paired with floppy top fencing.
- **Type B:** Impact without mitigation. Plots where mitigation has not been proposed or only partial mitigation is proposed. Partial mitigation plots are where only floppy top fencing is present but with obvious openings at interchanges or entry/exit points.
- **Type C:** Control or reference. These are located in areas at least 3 km, and often 5-10 km from the Project.

Each treatment type (A, B or C) is represented by a cluster of three SAT plots within each of the eight areas, resulting in nine SAT plots per area giving a total of 72 baseline SAT plots, established by Lewis (2014) (with the exception of Cairncross State Forest (South), which had an additional type B cluster during baseline surveys and Mingaletta to Smiths Creek where no type B cluster was established during baseline surveys). Of these 72 plots, 24 were mitigation (type A), three part mitigation and 21 no mitigation (type B) and 24 were control sites (type C). To ensure a balanced monitoring design between impact plots (mitigated and not mitigated) and control plots, an additional 24 control plots (type C) were established during the first monitoring event in 2015 (Niche 2016a). In accordance with the baseline monitoring design these additional 24 control plots were established at least 3 km from the Project and were grouped in clusters of three plots, one cluster for each of the eight broad areas.

In 2015, eight of the baseline plots had to be relocated to nearby locations because they had been established in the construction site itself or because they were located on private property and access was not possible. Three of the baseline monitoring plots that could not be accessed could not be relocated because there weren't any suitable sites nearby. These three plots were all part of the same cluster (impact, no mitigation) located in the North Sancrox area.

Details of the 96 monitoring plots are presented in Table 1 and the location of the 93 accessible monitoring plots are shown in Figure 1.

Table 1: SAT monitoring plots

| Area | Type | Sub-category | Data source | Plot name | Easting | Northing |
|---------------|--------|---------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|---------|----------|
| South Sancrox | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Sancrox East - Cassegrains | 483348 | 6521736 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Sancrox East - Cassegrains | 483455 | 6521789 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Sancrox East - Cassegrains | 483412 | 6521882 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 1 Sancrox South | 483299 | 6520671 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 2 Sancrox South | 483254 | 6520383 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 3 Sancrox South | 483196 | 6520217 |

| Area | Type | Sub-category | Data source | Plot name | Easting | Northing |
|---------------------------------|---------|---------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------|----------|
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Cowarra State Forest | 480608 | 6519056 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Cowarra State Forest | 480658 | 6519496 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Cowarra State Forest | 481305 | 6519136 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | COWARRA NC1 | 479706 | 6518522 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | COWARRA NC2 | 479788 | 6517922 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT COWARRA NC3 | 479795 | 6518227 |
| North Sancrox | Impact* | No Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Sancrox North - Expressway Spares | 483042 | 6521731 |
| | Impact* | No Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Sancrox North - Expressway Spares | 482869 | 6521683 |
| | Impact* | No Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Sancrox North - Expressway Spares | 482999 | 6521818 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Fernbank Creek | 483101 | 6523362 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Fernbank Creek | 483032 | 6523223 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Fernbank Creek | 483056 | 6523123 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Lake Innes | 488124 | 6518469 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Lake Innes | 488047 | 6518398 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Lake Innes | 488228 | 6518390 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | COWARRA NC3 -SAT COW4 | 479674 | 6516436 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT COW5 | 479704 | 6516174 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT COW6 | 479667 | 6515913 |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482428 | 6526536 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482385 | 6526644 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482393 | 6526416 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 16 Cairncross State Forest (south) | 481655 | 6527256 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 17 Cairncross State Forest (south) | 481590 | 6527316 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 18 Cairncross State Forest (south) | 481637 | 6527175 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 4 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482249 | 6525930 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 5 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482125 | 6526077 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 6 Cairncross State Forest (South) | 482488 | 6526226 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Limeburners Creek ""The Hatch"" | 487011 | 6529909 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Limeburners Creek ""The Hatch"" | 487014 | 6529455 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Limeburners Creek ""The Hatch"" | 487035 | 6528694 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT PEVI1 | 476817 | 6528422 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT PEVI2 | 476730 | 6528225 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | Cairncross NC1 | 475996 | 6528211 |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 7 Cairncross State Forest (North) | 481346 | 6530835 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 8 Cairncross State Forest (North) | 481695 | 6530786 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 9 Cairncross State Forest (North) | 481184 | 6530864 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 10 Cairncross State Forest (north) | 481238 | 6530264 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 11 Cairncross State Forest (north) | 481173 | 6530319 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 12 Cairncross State Forest (north) | 481438 | 6530335 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 13 Cairncross State Forest (Pembroke) | 473751 | 6528881 |

| Area | Type | Sub-category | Data source | Plot name | Easting | Northing |
|---|---------|-----------------|---------------------------|--|---------|----------|
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 14 Cairncross State Forest (Pembrooke) | 473464 | 6528969 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 15 Cairncross State Forest (Pembrooke) | 473424 | 6529115 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT RR1 | 475284 | 6532709 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT RR2 | 475113 | 6532603 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT RR3 | 474816 | 6532732 |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Cooperabung | 482793 | 6537012 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Cooperabung | 482755 | 6537093 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Cooperabung | 482876 | 6537115 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 4 Cooperabung | 482481 | 6539327 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 5 Cooperabung | 482364 | 6539761 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 6 Cooperabung | 482364 | 6538610 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Cooperabung Hill (Gum Scrub) | 475489 | 6541854 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Cooperabung Hill (Gum Scrub) | 475570 | 6541903 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Cooperabung Hill (Gum Scrub) | 475838 | 6541962 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT FL1 | 473693 | 6542127 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT ST1 | 473346 | 6543256 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT ST2 | 473682 | 6542890 |
| | | | | | | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Mingaletta-Smiths Creek | 483304 | 6543632 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Mingaletta-Smiths Creek | 483444 | 6543585 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Mingaletta-Smiths Creek | 483100 | 6543670 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Ballengara State Forest (Gregs Road) | 477750 | 6543274 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Ballengara State Forest (Gregs Road) | 477644 | 6543623 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Ballengara State Forest (Gregs Road) | 477551 | 6543709 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT BR1 | 477010 | 6544693 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT BR2 | 476890 | 6544832 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT BR3 | 476777 | 6544973 |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 1 Kundabung | 483095 | 6549036 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Kundabung | 482873 | 6549112 |
| | Impact | No Mitigation | Baseline | 3 Kundabung | 483285 | 6549374 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 4 Kundabung | 483369 | 6550655 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 5 Kundabung | 483331 | 6550938 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 6 Kundabung | 483083 | 6550608 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Kumbatine National Park | 476044 | 6549609 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Kumbatine National Park | 476165 | 6549738 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Kumbatine National Park | 475889 | 6549468 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT MAC1 | 476538 | 6552784 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT MAC2 | 476558 | 6552361 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT MAC3 | 476481 | 6552612 |
| | | | | | | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Part Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 1 Maria River | 483074 | 6554460 |
| | Impact | Part Mitigation | Baseline | 2 Maria River | 482836 | 6554330 |

| Area | Type | Sub-category | Data source | Plot name | Easting | Northing |
|------|---------|-----------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|----------|
| | Impact | Part Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | 3 Maria River | 482993 | 6554024 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 4 Maria River | 482886 | 6552623 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 5 Maria River | 482754 | 6552462 |
| | Impact | Mitigation | Baseline | 6 Maria River | 483135 | 6552449 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 1 Maria River National Park | 486965 | 6554366 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 2 Maria River National Park | 486971 | 6554479 |
| | Control | Control | Baseline | 3 Maria River National Park | 487004 | 6554203 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT CO1 | 486292 | 6552230 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT CO3 | 486811 | 6552227 |
| | Control | New Control | Niche | SAT MAR 1 | 486811 | 6552454 |

* could not be surveyed due to private landowner access restrictions.

2.1.2 SAT Methodology

Surveys were undertaken following the SAT methodology (Phillips and Callaghan 2011) in accordance with the EMP monitoring procedure for Koala population monitoring. The SAT method involves a radial assessment of Koala activity within the immediate area surrounding a tree that is known to have been used by the species or is considered to be of importance to the species. The following describes the application of this technique:

1. Locate and mark a tree that is:
 - a) A tree of any species beneath which one or more Koala faecal pellets have been observed; and/or
 - b) A tree in which a Koala has been observed; and/or
 - c) Any other tree known or considered to be important for Koalas or of interest for other assessment purposes.
2. Identify and mark the 29 nearest trees to the tree marked initially.
3. Undertake a search for Koala faecal pellets beneath each of the 30 marked trees. Visually inspect the ground surface beneath trees to a distance of one metre from the trunk. If no pellets are observed, rake the leaf litter within the prescribed search area. Two person minutes per tree should be dedicated to the search for faecal pellets. The search should be ended once a single pellet is found or the search time has expired (whichever happens first). Faecal pellets should not be removed from the site unless verification is necessary.
4. Calculate the activity level of a site as the percentage of surveyed trees within the site (of 30 trees) that have a Koala faecal pellet recorded within its search area. The result is used to assess whether the site supports “Low”, “Medium (normal)” or “High” Koala activity.
5. Record the presence (or absence) of scats, along with a number of other attributes including the species of the tree under which the scat was located.

The selection criteria trees (SCTs) of each plot were marked (tagged) and have been used as the centre tree for the radial searches during each survey event.

2.1.3 Analysis

General SAT plot presence and activity results are presented for plot, cluster and area. More detailed analyses of impact vs. control sites and mitigation vs. no mitigation sites were undertaken using cluster presence/absence results. Plots within the same cluster are not independent from each other and therefore cannot be used for most statistical analyses. Between year activity levels were compared using mean plot activity results.

Based on the methods used to collect the data and the location of the plots, it was determined that a Chi-square test was the most suitable statistical test to assess differences in Koala presence between areas, treatments and years. This test compares the proportion of plots with and without Koala scats and so is suitable for presence/absence data. The Chi-square test also allows for analysis of data where sample sizes between categories may differ, as is the case here where there are an unequal number of impact and control sites.

2.2 Additional Surveys

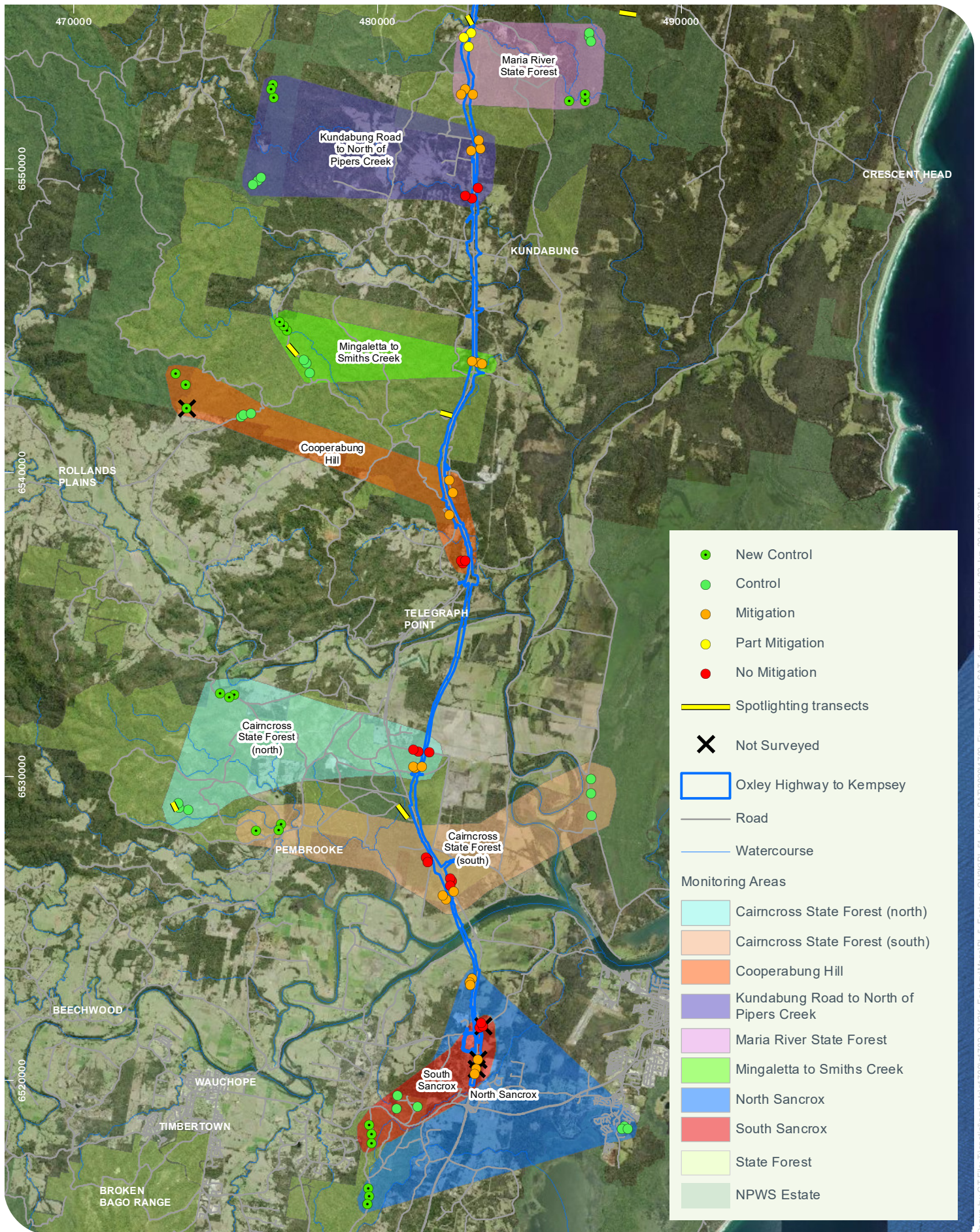
Additional survey methods were adopted in 2019 as a result of the revision and adoption of an updated EMP (RMS 2019).

2.2.1 Spotlighting

Spotlighting surveys are to be undertaken as per baseline surveys at six sites in Cairncross State Forest, Ballengarra State Forest and Maria River (Figure 1). Spotlighting locations have been set up in a paired Before After Control Impact (BACI) configuration comprising an impact site and a control site which exhibit similar vegetation/habitat type and landscape features. Field surveys involved a 10 minute listening period on arrival at site, followed by spotlighting performed by two observers using handheld variable beam ~100 watt spotlights whilst walking a 500 m transect over 30 minutes. These surveys are to be repeated on three separate occasions at least seven days apart.

2.2.2 NSW Bionet Wildlife Atlas

NSW BioNet wildlife Atlas records will be used to compare Koala distribution and density. Pre-construction records (i.e. 2004 - 2013 inclusive) will be compared to post-construction records at Year 8 (i.e. 2014 – 2022 inclusive), as per baseline methods. These analyses are to be undertaken at Year 8 and are therefore not considered in this report.



Drawn by: G.T File: T:\Spatial\projects\1702\1702_OH2K\PI_51_Koala_SAT\2020\1702_Figure_1_P151_SAT_1.mxd Last updated: 23-Jun-20 11:32:22 AM

3. Results

3.1 SAT Plots

Surveys were undertaken between 27 November 2019 and 30 January 2020. Field data for each SAT plot is presented in Annex 1. The DBH (diameter at breast height) is provided for the SCT.

Four SAT plots were not surveyed in 2019 due to the plots either being burnt by recent bushfires or recently logged. Eighty nine of the 93 accessible SAT plots were surveyed across the eight monitoring areas (Figure 1). It should be noted that surveys were undertaken late in summer, as soon as access was granted, due to Sate Forests and National Parks high fire danger closures during late spring and summer.

3.1.1 Presence/absence

SAT plots

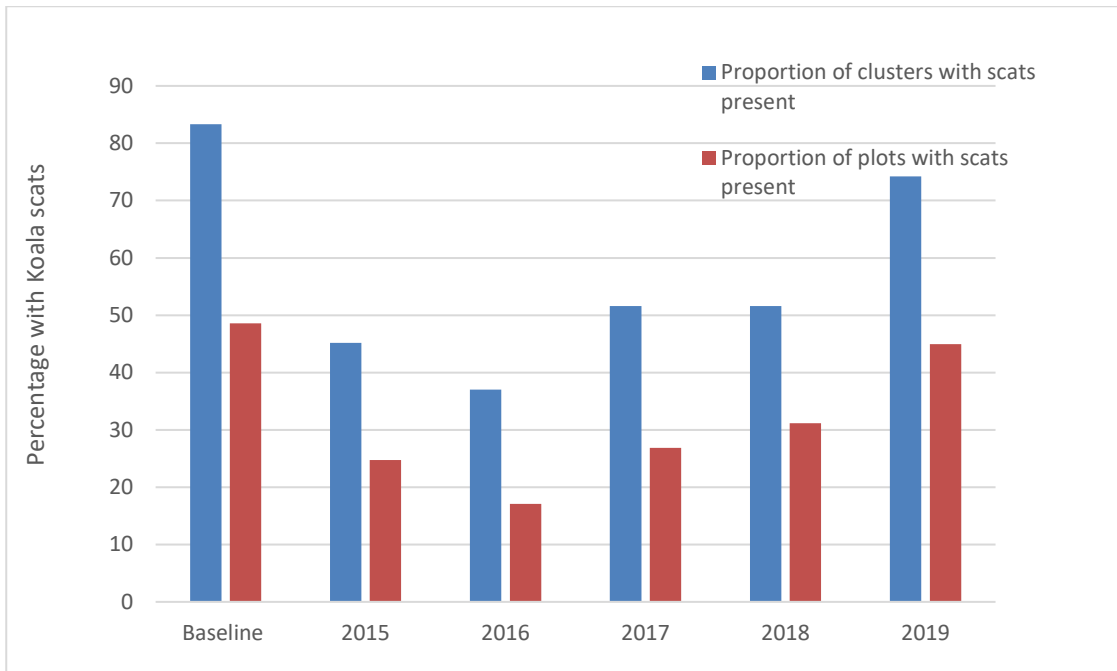
Table 2 provides a summary of presence/absence results for plots and clusters. Graph 1 shows the percentage of plots and clusters with scats present for each monitoring period to date and Graph 2 shows the percentage of clusters within each area with scats present, for each monitoring period to date. Table 3 provides a detailed comparison of the activity level for each plot and presence/absence results of each cluster for each monitoring period to date and Figure 2 shows the SAT cluster presence/absence results for the 2019 monitoring (map reference ID for each cluster is listed in Table 3).

Of the 89 surveyed plots, Koala scats were recorded at 46% (41 of 89) of the individual plots. This is higher than 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (25%, 17%, 27% and 31% respectively), but lower than the 49% recorded during baseline surveys. When grouped according to cluster, Koala scats were recorded at 74% of clusters (23 of 31). This is higher than 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (45%, 37%, 52% and 52% respectively), but lower than the 83% recorded during baseline surveys. It should be noted that baseline surveys included only 24 (*cf* 31) clusters; if we consider only those clusters in common between baseline and 2019 surveys, scats were recorded at 83% (19 of 23) of these clusters during the 2019 monitoring.

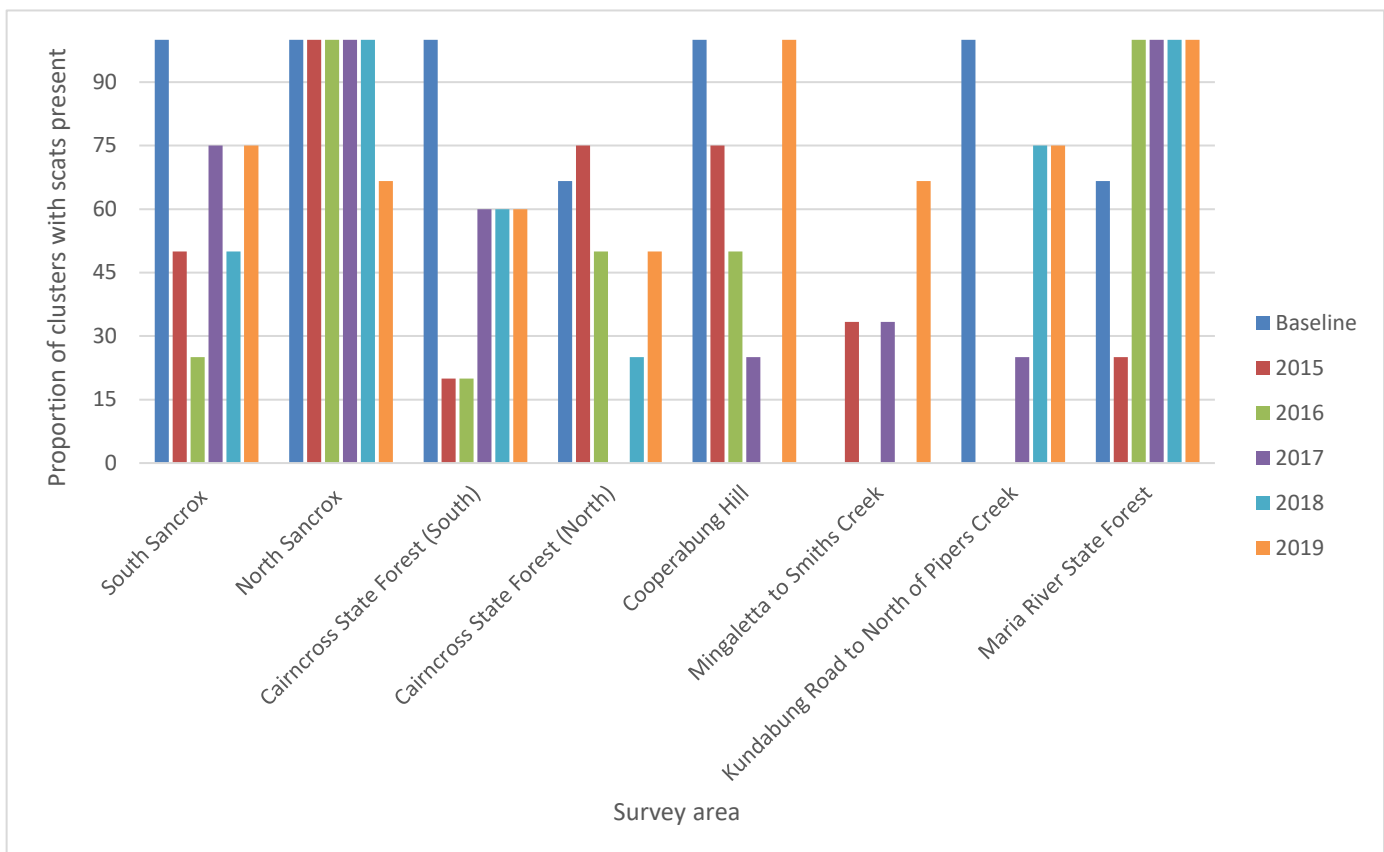
Of note is the ongoing presence of scats at the 11 plots (located within clusters KUND2, MR1, MR2 and MR4) that were not surveyed in 2016 due to wildfires that resulted in the complete loss of canopy in many areas. Prior to the wildfires, baseline surveys recorded presence at four of these plots (note only eight were surveyed during baseline as three of the 11 are new controls and were not monitored during baseline surveys) and 2015 surveys recorded presence at one of these plots. Since the 2016 wildfires, 2017, 2018 and 2019 surveys recorded presence at six, eight and 10 of the plots respectively. The substantial canopy regrowth and prevalence of young leaves on the trees in these areas may have encouraged the rapid re-use of these areas by Koalas after the fires and provides ongoing abundant foraging resources.

Table 2: Presence/absence results

| | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
|---|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Number of plots with scats present (n = plots surveyed) | 35 (49%, n = 72) | 23 (25%, n = 93) | 14 (17%, n = 82) | 25 (27%, n = 93) | 29 (31%, n = 93) | 41 (46%, n = 89) |
| Number of clusters with scats present (n = clusters surveyed) | 20 (83%, n = 24) | 14 (45%, n = 31) | 10 (37%, n = 27) | 16 (52%, n = 31) | 16 (52%, n = 31) | 23 (74%, n = 31) |



Graph 1: Percentage of plots and clusters with scats present for each monitoring event to date



Graph 2: Koala presence in areas across all monitoring events

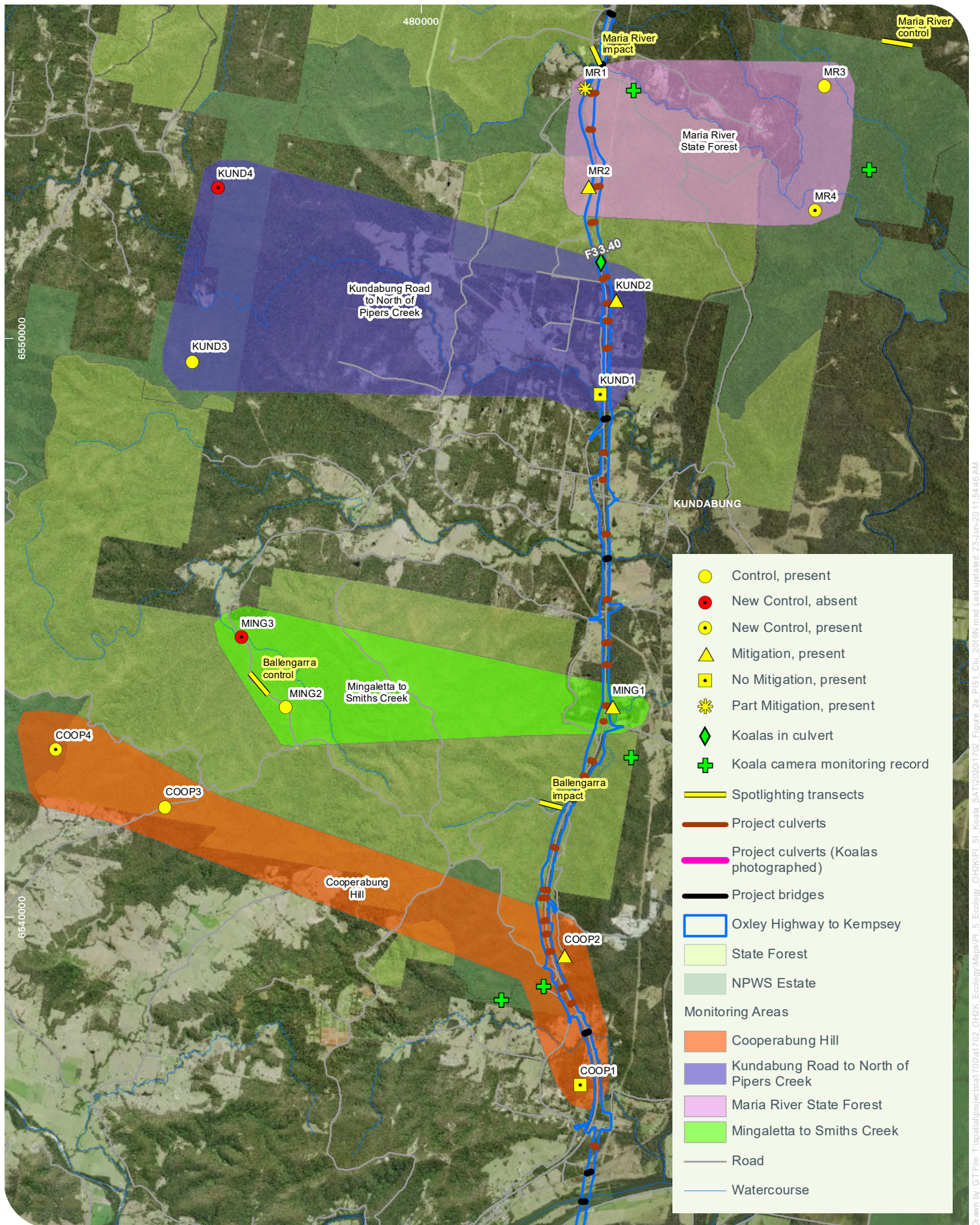
Table 3: SAT plot results baseline – 2019

| Area | Type | Data source | Site ID | MapRef | Plot activity (%) | | | | | | Scat presence (per cluster) | | | | | |
|---------------|---------------|---------------------------|-----------------|--------|-------------------|------|------|------|------|------|-----------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | | | | | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
| South Sancrox | No Mitigation | Baseline | SANCROX E1 | SSAN1 | 10.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 23.3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | present | present | absent | present | present | present |
| | | | SANCROX E2 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | fire | | | | | | |
| | | | SANCROX E3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | SANCROX S1 | SSAN2 | 13.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | fire | present | absent | absent | present | present | present |
| | | | SANCROX S2 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | fire | | | | | | |
| | | | SANCROX S3 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | COWARRA SF1 | SSAN3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | present | absent | present | absent | absent | present |
| | | | COWARRA SF2 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | COWARRA SF3 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT COWARRA NC1 | SSAN4 | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | Not monitored | present | absent | present | absent | absent |
| | | | SAT COWARRA NC2 | | - | 3.3 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT COWARRA NC3 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| North Sancrox | No Mitigation | Baseline | SANCROX N1 | - | 3.3 | - | - | - | - | - | present | No access | No access | No access | No access | No access |
| | | | SANCROX N2 | | 0.0 | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | |
| | | | SANCROX N3 | | 0.0 | - | - | - | - | - | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline | FERNBANK CK1 | NSAN1 | 33.3 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 16.7 | 3.3 | 0.0 | present | present | present | present | present | absent |
| | | | FERNBANK CK2 | | 30.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | FERNBANK CK3 | | 23.3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | 13.3 | 6.7 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | LAKE INNES1 | NSAN2 | 26.7 | 13.3 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | present | present | present | present | present | present |
| | | | LAKE INNES2 | | 13.3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | LAKE INNES3 | | 3.3 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT COW4 | NSAN3 | - | 10.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | Not monitored | present | present | present | present | present |
| | | | SAT COW5 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT COW6 | | - | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 10.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF1 | CCS1 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | present | absent | absent | absent | present |

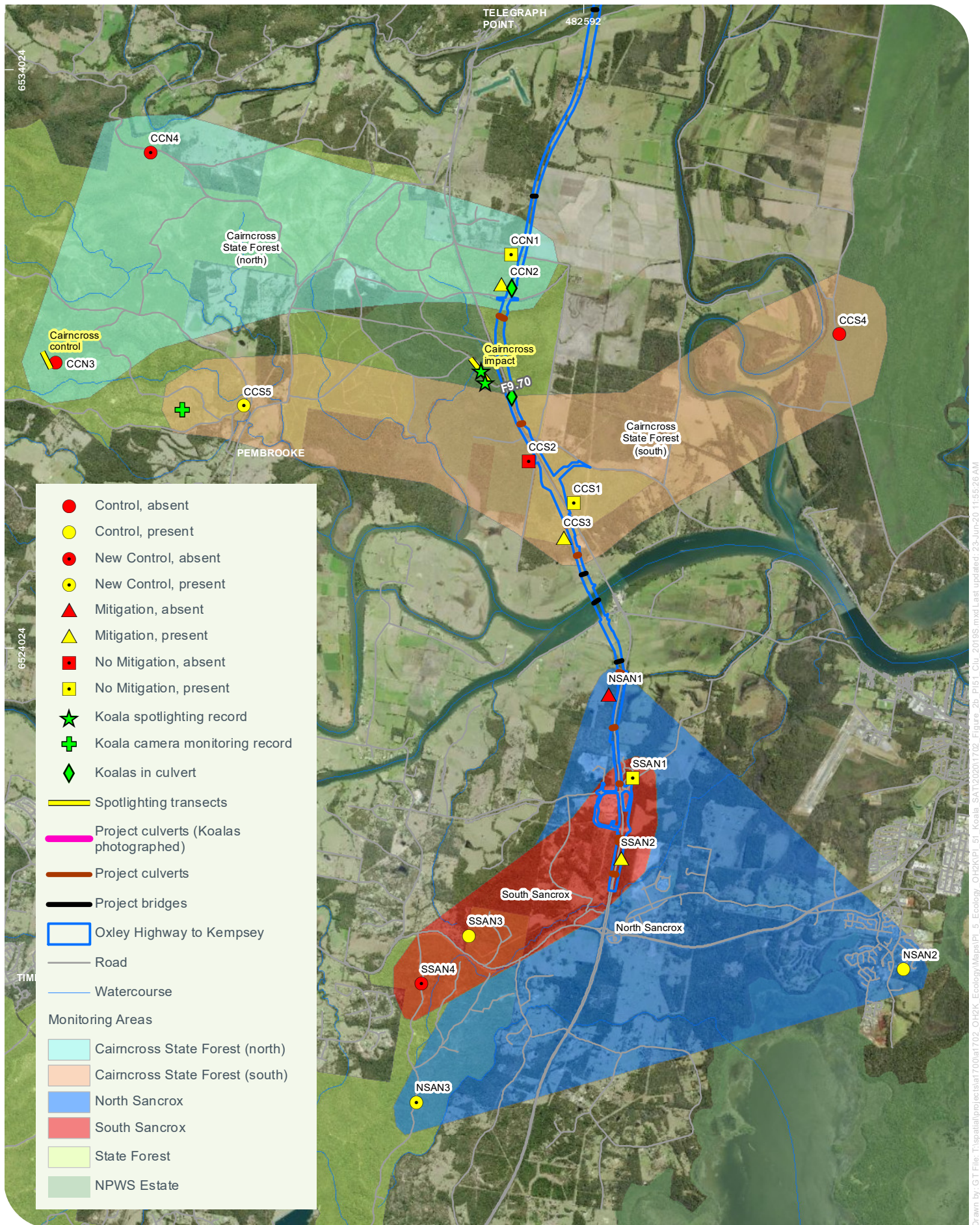
| Area | Type | Data source | Site ID | MapRef | Plot activity (%) | | | | | | Scat presence (per cluster) | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------|-----------------|--------|-------------------|------|------|------|------|------|-----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | No Mitigation | | CAINCROSS SF2 | | 3.3 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF3 | | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | No Mitigation | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF16 | CCS2 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | absent | present | present | present | absent |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF17 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF18 | | 13.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 3.3 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF4 | CCS3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 6.7 | 13.3 | present | absent | absent | present | present | present |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF5 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 13.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF6 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | LIMEBURNERS CK1 | CCS4 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | absent | absent | present | absent | absent |
| | | | LIMEBURNERS CK2 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | LIMEBURNERS CK3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT PEVI1 | CCS5 | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 3.3 | Not monitored | absent | absent | absent | present | present |
| | | | SAT PEVI2 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT PEVI3 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | No Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | CAINCROSS SF7 | CCN1 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | absent | present | absent | absent | absent | present |
| | | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF8 | | 0.0 | 20.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF9 | | 0.0 | 10.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF10 | CCN2 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 6.7 | present | present | present | absent | present | present |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF11 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF12 | | 6.7 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | CAINCROSS SF13 | CCN3 | 6.7 | 3.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | present | present | absent | absent | absent |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF14 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | CAINCROSS SF15 | | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT RR1 | CCN4 | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | Not monitored | absent | absent | absent | absent | absent |
| | | | SAT RR2 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT RR3 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |

| Area | Type | Data source | Site ID | MapRef | Plot activity (%) | | | | | | Scat presence (per cluster) | | | | | |
|---|---------------|---------------------------|----------------|--------|-------------------|------|------|------|------|--------|-----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
| Cooperabung Hill | No Mitigation | Baseline | COOPERABUNG1 | COOP1 | 3.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | present | present | absent | absent | present |
| | | | COOPERABUNG2 | | 0.0 | 23.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | COOPERABUNG3 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | COOPERABUNG4 | COOP2 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 10.0 | present | present | present | present | absent | present |
| | | Baseline_Niche relocation | COOPERABUNG5 | | 3.3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 10.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | | | | | | |
| | | Baseline | COOPERABUNG6 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | COOP HILL1 | COOP3 | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | present | absent | absent | absent | absent | present |
| | | | COOP HILL2 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | | | | | | |
| | | | COOP HILL3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT FL1 | COOP4 | - | 16.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | logged | Not monitored | present | absent | absent | absent | present |
| | | | SAT ST1 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT ST2 | | - | 20.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Mitigation | Baseline | MIN-SMITHS CK1 | MING1 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | absent | absent | absent | absent | absent | present |
| | | | MIN-SMITHS CK2 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | MIN-SMITHS CK3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | BALLENGARA SF1 | MING2 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | absent | absent | absent | absent | absent | present |
| | | | BALLENGARA SF2 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | BALLENGARA SF3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT BR1 | MING3 | - | 6.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | Not monitored | present | absent | present | absent | absent |
| | | | SAT BR2 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT BR3 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | No Mitigation | Baseline | KUNDABUNG 1 | KUND1 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | present | absent | absent | absent | present | present |
| | | | KUNDABUNG 2 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 6.7 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | KUNDABUNG 3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline | KUNDABUNG 4 | KUND2 | 33.3 | 0.0 | fire | 0.0 | 13.3 | 10.0 | present | absent | fire | present | present | present |

| Area | Type | Data source | Site ID | MapRef | Plot activity (%) | | | | | | Scat presence (per cluster) | | | | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------|---------------|--------|-------------------|------|------|------|------|------|-----------------------------|---------|------------------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
| | | | KUNDABUNG 5 | | 13.3 | 0.0 | fire | 3.3 | 16.7 | 13.3 | | | fire | | | |
| | | | KUNDABUNG 6 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | absent | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | KUMBATINE NP1 | KUND3 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | present | absent | absent | absent | present | present |
| | | | KUMBATINE NP2 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | KUMBATINE NP3 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 6.7 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT MAC1 | KUND4 | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | Not monitored | absent | absent | absent | absent | absent |
| | | | SAT MAC2 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT MAC3 | | - | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| Maria River State Forest | Part Mitigation | Baseline_Niche relocation | MARIA RIVER 1 | MR1 | 0.0 | 0.0 | fire | 0.0 | 6.7 | 3.3 | present | absent | no access - fire | present | present | present |
| | | Baseline | MARIA RIVER 2 | | 3.3 | 0.0 | fire | 0.0 | 0.0 | 23.3 | | | | | | |
| | | Baseline_Niche relocation | MARIA RIVER 3 | | 6.7 | 0.0 | fire | 16.7 | 13.3 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | Mitigation | Baseline | MARIA RIVER 4 | MR2 | 0.0 | 0.0 | fire | 6.7 | 6.7 | 10.0 | absent | present | no access - fire | present | present | present |
| | | | MARIA RIVER 5 | | 0.0 | 0.0 | fire | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | MARIA RIVER 6 | | 0.0 | 3.3 | fire | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | | | | | | |
| | Control | Baseline | MARIA NP1 | MR3 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 20.0 | 10.0 | present | absent | present | present | present | present |
| | | | MARIA NP2 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 0.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 | | | | | | |
| | | | MARIA NP3 | | 10.0 | 0.0 | 3.3 | 3.3 | 36.7 | 13.3 | | | | | | |
| | New Control | Niche | SAT CO1 | MR4 | - | 0.0 | fire | 6.7 | 10.0 | 13.3 | Not monitored | absent | no access - fire | present | present | present |
| | | | SAT CO3 | | - | 0.0 | fire | 3.3 | 0.0 | 3.3 | | | | | | |
| | | | SAT MAR 1 | | - | 0.0 | fire | 6.7 | 3.3 | 6.7 | | | | | | |



Drawn by: G.T File: T:\spatial\projects\1700\1702_OH2K_Ecology\Maps\PI_5_Ecology_OH2K\PI_51_Koala_SAT\2020\1702_Figure_2a_P151_OU_2019\N.mxd Last updated: 23-Jun-20 11:54:46 AM



Drawn by: G.T File: T:\spatial\projects\at700\at702_OH2K_Ecology\Maps\PI_5_Ecology_OH2K\PI_51_Koala_SAT20201702_Figure_2b_P151_OU_2019S.mxd Last updated: 23-Jun-20 11:55:26 AM

3.1.2 Activity levels

Individual plot activity levels are provided above in Table 3. A summary of the SAT activity level for plots, clusters and areas in all monitoring events is provided in Table 4 and Table 5.

Plot and cluster activity

The mean SAT activity level for all plots, measured as the percentage of trees at each plot with scats present, was 3.3% (standard deviation (SD) of 4.7) and ranged from 0 to 23.3%. This is higher than the mean activity recorded for plots during 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (2.0%, 0.7%, 1.8% and 2.5% respectively), but lower than the mean activity during baseline surveys (4.9%).

Considering the activity level within active plots only, i.e. plots where scats were found to be present, the average activity level was 7.2% (SD 5.8), which is higher than or similar to the mean activity recorded for active plots during 2015, 2016, 2017 and 2018 surveys (8.0%, 4.0%, 6.8% and 8.0% respectively), but lower than the mean activity recorded for active plots during baseline surveys (10.1%).

The EMP requires interpretation of site activity levels to assess areas as supporting low, medium or high Koala activity. Phillips and Callaghan (2011) used Atlas data to calculate activity levels of sites where Koala scats were recorded. These data were then used to define categories of habitat use in populations of varying densities. The Port Macquarie-Hastings and Kempsey LGAs support a significant Koala population, including a concentrated population in the coastal areas, east of the Pacific Highway and south of Hastings River, as well as pockets of higher density/activity in surrounding areas, including Maria River National Park (BioLink 2013, PMHC 2017). While Phillips and Callaghan (2011) use an arbitrary definition of population densities (low = ≤ 0.1 Koala/hectare), the study area naturally consists of areas of varying densities. Discussions with Port Macquarie-Hastings Council confirmed that population density varies throughout the region and therefore one general population density cannot be attributed to all sites. In addition, as site specific density data is not available for all sites, it is not possible to designate the sites as being low or high density populations according to Phillips and Callaghan. However, in compliance with the EMP, if we consider the habitat use category of Phillips and Callaghan (2011) for low density populations on the east coast, as per the baseline studies (Lewis 2014), using activity levels of SAT plots where scats were recorded, average SAT plot activity has consistency fallen into to the “medium (normal)” use category (3.3% - 12.6%) for populations in an east coast, low density area.

Table 4: Summary of SAT activity results

| Average activity | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
|--|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| Average activity per plot (n = plots surveyed) | 4.9% (SD8.0, n = 72) | 2.0% (SD4.6, n = 93) | 0.7% (SD1.6, n = 82) | 1.8% (SD4.1, n = 93) | 2.5% (SD5.4, n = 93) | 3.3% (SD4.7, n = 89) |
| Average activity per active plot (n = plots with activity) | 10.1% (SD9.0, n = 35) | 8.0% (SD6.3 n = 23) | 4.0% (SD1.4, n = 14) | 6.8% (SD5.3, n = 25) | 8.0% (SD7.0, n = 29) | 7.2% (SD5.8, n = 41) |
| Average activity per cluster (n = plots surveyed) | 4.9% (SD6.9, n = 24) | 2.0% (SD3.5, n = 31) | 0.7% (SD1.1, n = 27) | 1.8% (SD2.8, n = 31) | 2.5% (SD4.5, n = 31) | 3.3% (SD3.5, n = 31) |
| Average activity per active cluster (n = active clusters) | 5.9% (SD7.1, n = 20) | 4.4% (SD4.0, n = 14) | 1.9% (SD1.1, n = 10) | 3.5% (SD3.0, n = 16) | 4.9% (SD5.5, n = 16) | 4.5% (SD4.2, n = 23) |
| Average activity per area (n = 8) | 4.8% (SD4.7) | 2.1% (SD2.3) | 0.9% (SD0.9) | 1.9% (SD2.0) | 2.6% (SD3.1) | 3.4% (SD2.7) |

Area activity

Table 5 and Graph 3 show Koala activity at each of the eight monitoring areas. Area activity is the mean activity of all surveyed plots with the area. As for the 2018 monitoring, SAT plot activity was highest at Maria River State Forest (8.9%), where scats were recorded at all four clusters and at 11 of the 12 SAT plots. Three of the four clusters have dense regenerating vegetation after the 2016 wildfires.

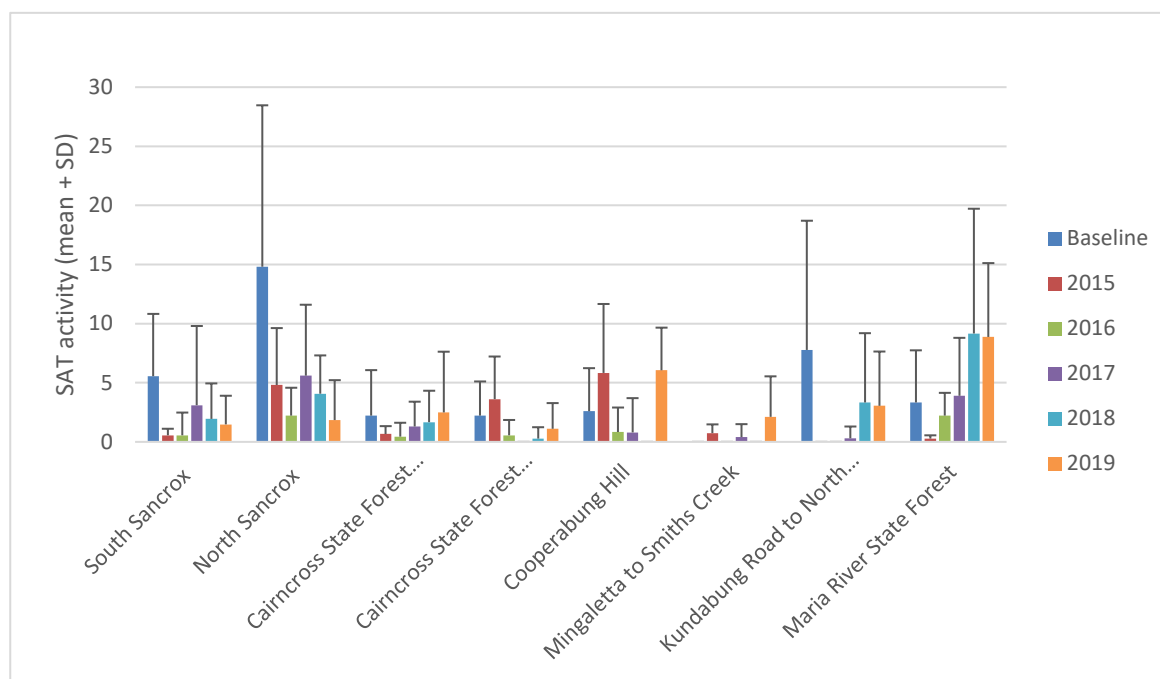
To date, activity levels appear to fluctuate across the years within each monitoring area and a definitive increasing or decreasing activity trend within any one areas is not apparent. Activity was recorded within all areas during the 2019 monitoring.

While North Sancrox has previously consistently recorded the highest activity until 2018, Maria River State Forest recorded higher activity during 2018 and 2019 monitoring due to high plot activity in regenerating areas. North Sancrox activity has decreased since 2017.

Contrary to the 2018 notable reduction in apparent activity within the Cooperabung Hill area, whereby no scats were recorded in 2018, activity in this area in 2019 increased substantially to levels not observed since 2015.

Table 5: Area activity levels

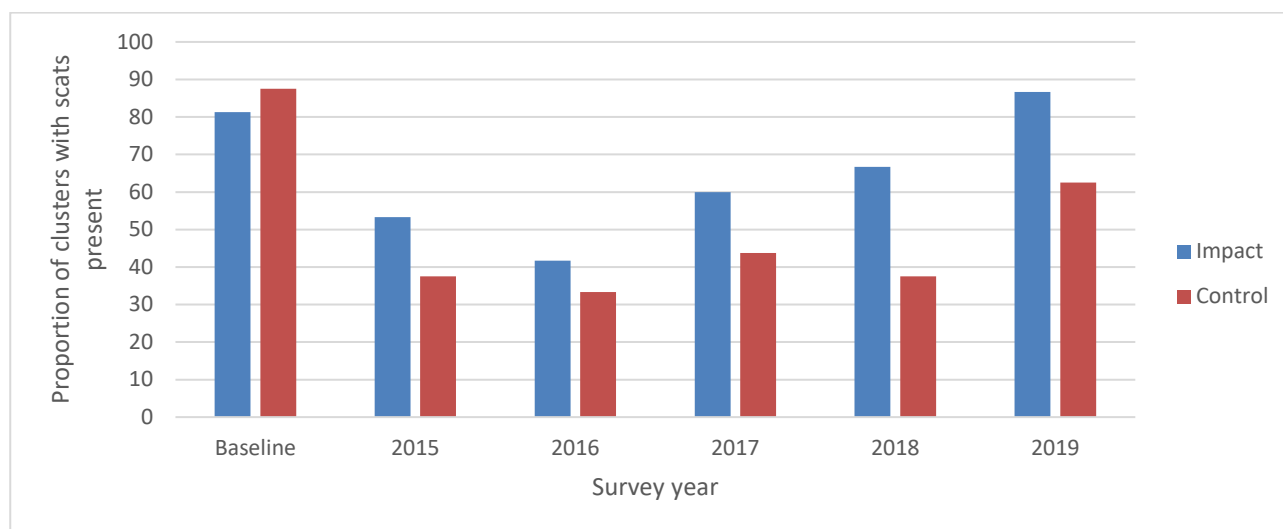
| Monitoring Area | Baseline | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
|---|---------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| South Sancrox | 5.6% (SD5.3) | 0.6% (SD1.3) | 0.6% (SD1.9) | 3.1% (SD6.7) | 1.9% (SD3.0) | 1.5% (SD2.4) |
| North Sancrox | 14.8 (SD13.7) | 4.8% (SD5.0) | 2.2% (SD2.4) | 5.6% (SD6.0) | 4.1% (SD3.2) | 1.8% (SD3.4) |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | 2.2% (SD3.8) | 0.7% (SD1.9) | 0.4% (SD1.2) | 1.3% (SD2.1) | 1.7% (SD2.7) | 2.5% (SD5.1) |
| Cairncross State Forest (North) | 2.2% (SD2.9) | 3.6% (SD5.9) | 0.6% (SD1.3) | 0 | 0.3% (SD1.0) | 1.1% (SD2.2) |
| Cooperabung Hill | 2.6% (SD3.6) | 5.8% (SD8.8) | 0.8% (SD2.1) | 0.8% (SD2.9) | 0 | 6.1% (SD3.6) |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | 0 | 0.7% (SD2.2) | 0 | 0.4% (SD1.1) | 0 | 2.1% (3.4) |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | 7.8% (SD10.9) | 0 | 0 | 0.3% (SD1.0) | 3.3% (SD5.9) | 3.1% (SD4.6) |
| Maria River State Forest | 3.3% (SD4.4) | 0.3% (SD1.0) | 2.2% (SD1.9) | 3.9% (SD4.9) | 9.2% (SD10.6) | 8.9% (SD6.2) |



Graph 3: Koala activity across the eight monitoring areas

3.2 Impact v Control Cluster Presence/Absence Analysis

A higher percentage of impact clusters had scats present than did control clusters during the 2019 monitoring period (87% cf 63%). This result is the same as that of the previous monitoring years (Graph 4). If we compare the Koala presence/absence results between control and impact clusters there is no significant difference in Koala presence at impact and control clusters between the 2019 surveys and baseline, 2015, 2016, 2017 or 2018 surveys ($X^2 = 0.081$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.971$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.775$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.961$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$ and $X^2 = 0.351$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$ respectively).

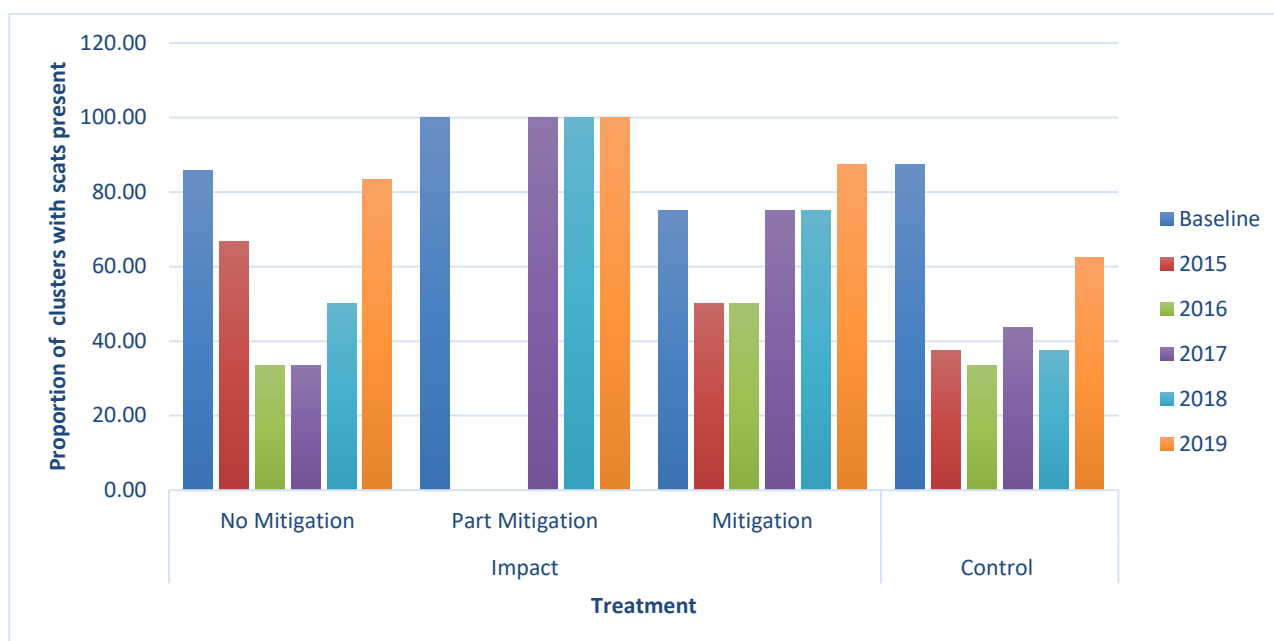


Graph 4: Koala presence at control and impact clusters

3.3 Mitigation v No Mitigation Analysis

3.3.1 Presence/absence analysis

Comparing Koala presence between mitigation and no-mitigation clusters shows no significant difference between the 2019 surveys and baseline, 2015, 2016, 2017 or 2018 surveys ($X^2 = 0.434$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.175$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.161$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$; $X^2 = 0.002$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$ and $X^2 = 0.121$, $df = 1$, $p > 0.05$, respectively). Graph 5 shows the percentage of clusters with scats present within different cluster types. There is no overall apparent trend between impact clusters with mitigation or without mitigation. While mitigation clusters appear to have a higher presence percentage in 2016, 2017, 2018 and 2019 than clusters with no mitigation, the presence percentage at clusters with no mitigation is similar to the presence percentage at control clusters during these years. This suggests that any difference is likely site specific and not necessarily related to construction activities.



Graph 5: Koala presence and cluster type

3.3.2 Treatment activity analysis

Koala activity (mean activity of plots) for the treatment types is provided in Table 6 and is shown for each area in Graph 6 (mean activity of all plots within each cluster type for each area). When considering all plots, average activity levels were lower than baseline levels for control and mitigation and higher than baseline for the first time since 2015 at no mitigation plots. When considering only active plots (with scats present), activity levels were slightly lower than, or the same as, baseline levels for all treatments. The 2019 monitoring plot activity levels were similar among treatments. Lewis 2014 recommends that analyses should:

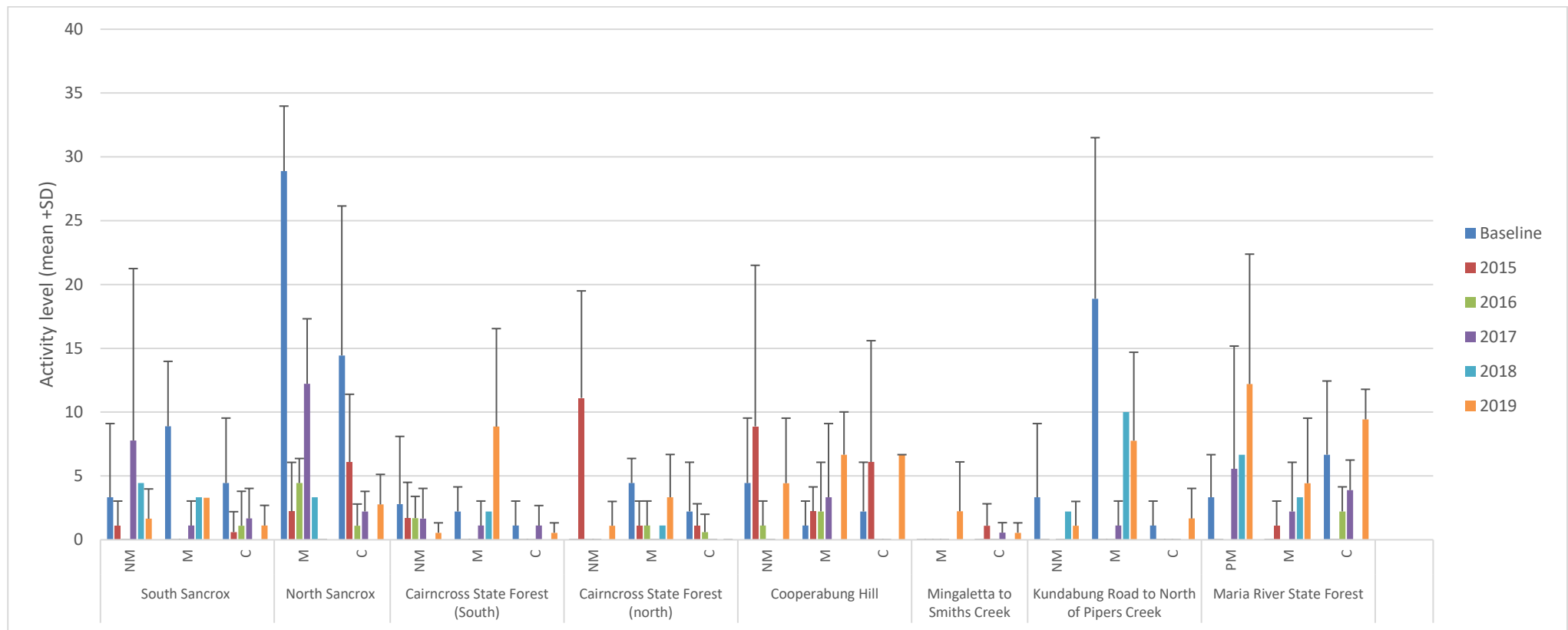
“Ensure any future comparison of Koala activity levels take into account the following baseline data and with a 10% tolerance level to account for variability:

- *Broader study area set at 5% activity;*
- *The three treatment classes of Mitigation set at 8.05%, control reference set at 4.03% and no mitigation set at 2.64%.”*

When considering all plots or active plots only, activity levels for each treatment type have not decreased from the baseline surveys beyond the recommended 10% tolerance level. Nor is there a greater than 10% difference between treatment types.

Table 6: Control, mitigation and no mitigation plot activity levels

| | Control | | | | | | Mitigation | | | | | | No Mitigation | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | Base | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Base | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 | Base | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
| All plots (n = plots surveyed) | 4.0 (24) (SD6.4) | 1.9 (38) (SD4.5) | 0.5 (45) (SD1.4) | 1.2 (48) (SD2.1) | 2.5 (48) (SD6.4) | 2.8 (47) (SD4.1) | 8.1 (24) (SD11.0) | 0.8 (24) (SD1.8) | 1.2 (19) (SD2.3) | 2.6 (24) (SD4.7) | 2.9 (24) (SD4.5) | 4.7 (22) (SD5.0) | 2.6 (24) (SD4.2) | 3.5 (21) (SD6.6) | 0.6 (18) (SD1.3) | 2.4 (21) (SD6.2) | 2.1 (21) (SD3.7) | 3.2 (20) (SD5.7) |
| Active plots (n = active plots) | 8.8 (11) (SD6.9) | 9.0 (10) (SD5.9) | 3.9 (6) (SD1.4) | 4.4 (13) (SD1.6) | 9.2 (13) (SD9.5) | 6.8 (19) (SD3.6) | 12.9 (15) (SD11.5) | 4.0 (5) (SD1.5) | 4.7 (5) (SD1.8) | 7.9 (8) (SD5.0) | 7.0 (10) (SD4.6) | 7.9 (13) (SD4.0) | 7.0 (9) (SD3.9) | 9.2 (8) (SD8.1) | 3.3 (3) (SD0.0) | 12.5 (4) (SD9.2) | 7.2 (6) (SD3.3) | 7.0 (9) (SD6.8) |



Graph 6. Mean Koala activity for cluster type within areas (mean ± SD)

NM = no mitigation; M = mitigation; C = control; PM = part mitigation.

3.4 Tree Species Use

A total of 2,670 trees were assessed across the 89 plots (30 at each plot). Koala scats were recorded at 89 (3.3%) of the trees surveyed. Surveyed trees included 29 different tree species. The most commonly surveyed tree species were Tallowwood (*Eucalyptus microcorys*, 22.4%), Small-fruited Grey-Gum (*E. propinqua*, 9.7%), Coastal Blackbutt (*E. pilularis*, 9.6%), and Pink Bloodwood (*Corymbia intermedia*, 9.4%), together representing 53.3% of all trees surveyed. Koala scats were recorded at 15 (51.7%) different species (Table 7). Considering the percentage of individual tree species where scats were recorded, Koala scats were most commonly recorded beneath Forest Red Gum (*E. tereticornis*, 10.5%), Scribbly Gum (*E. signata*, 9.4%), Broad-leaved Paperbark (*Melaleuca quinquenervia*, 7.7%) and Tallowwood (6.6%). Diameter at breast height for SCTs are provided in Annex 1.

The baseline study (Lewis 2014) suggests comparing activity levels at Tallowwood trees given that they are widespread, are frequently surveyed and yielded relatively high activity scores during baseline surveys (i.e. 9.5%). Use of Tallowwoods (percent of surveyed Tallowwoods with scats) was 2.68%, 0.75%, 4.7%, 5.3% and 6.6% in 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018 and 2019, respectively. As such, compared to the baseline surveys, activity at Tallowwood trees has been consistently lower, but has increased during each subsequent monitoring event. This reflects the overall lower activity levels observed since the baseline studies were undertaken.

It should be noted that interpretation of these data should be undertaken with caution, as it is unlikely to reflect the actual use of tree species by Koalas. The detectability of Koala scats is largely determined by the level of leaf litter and fallen bark around the base of trees. For example, species such as Sydney Blue Gums (*E. saligna*) and Flooded Gum (*E. grandis*) shed substantial amounts of bark in comparison to species such as Tallowwoods, resulting in dense, layered groundcover and leaf litter, amongst which scats are more difficult to find.

Table 7: Tree species where scats were recorded – 2019 monitoring

| Common name | Species name | Total surveyed | No. with scats | Percent use (%) |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|----------------|-----------------|
| Swamp Mahogany | <i>Eucalyptus robusta</i> | 33 | 1 | 3.03 |
| Small-fruited Grey Gum | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 270 | 6 | 2.22 |
| Coastal Blackbutt | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 268 | 11 | 4.10 |
| Pink Bloodwood | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 262 | 8 | 3.05 |
| Tallowwood | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 624 | 41 | 6.57 |
| Turpentine | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 162 | 2 | 1.23 |
| White Stringy bark | <i>Eucalyptus globoidea</i> | 110 | 4 | 3.64 |
| Broad-leaved Paperbark | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 13 | 1 | 7.69 |
| Thin-leaved Stringybark | <i>Eucalyptus eugenioides</i> | 70 | 2 | 2.86 |
| Forest Red Gum | <i>Eucalyptus tereticornis</i> | 19 | 2 | 10.53 |
| Thick-leaved Mahogany | <i>Eucalyptus carnea</i> | 115 | 1 | 0.87 |
| Red Bloodwood | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 201 | 1 | 0.50 |
| Brush Box | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 34 | 1 | 2.94 |
| Grey Ironbark | <i>Eucalyptus paniculata</i> | 45 | 2 | 4.44 |
| Scribbly Gum | <i>Eucalyptus signata</i> | 64 | 6 | 9.38 |

3.5 Weather Conditions

Weather conditions during the field surveys were generally warm to hot (maximum temperatures between 26 and 38 degrees) with a few light to moderate rainfall events (Kempsey weather station 059007, Table 8).

Table 8: Weather conditions - 2019 monitoring

| Date | Rainfall (mm) | Temp (°C) (max) | Temp (°C) (min) | Wind speed at 9am (km/h) |
|------------|---------------|-----------------|-----------------|--------------------------|
| 27/11/2019 | 0.2 | 26.2 | 14.2 | 15 |
| 29/11/2019 | 3.0 | 30.8 | 19.3 | 6 |
| 4/12/2019 | 0 | 32.2 | * | 7 |
| 10/01/2020 | 0 | 33.9 | 17.4 | 11 |
| 13/01/2020 | 0 | 30.1 | 15.3 | 11 |
| 15/01/2020 | 0 | 29.5 | 18.6 | 2 |
| 16/01/2020 | * | 32.4 | 21.1 | 7 |
| 17/01/2020 | * | 29.4 | 19.8 | 6 |
| 20/01/2020 | * | 34.8 | 21.1 | 9 |
| 22/01/2020 | * | 37.6 | 20.9 | 11 |
| 30/01/2020 | * | 32.6 | 23.0 | 9 |

* no data available

3.6 Road Kill

Lewis 2014 notes that *“During the current baseline survey only one individual was recorded during the weekly surveys performed in October and January/February. Ad hoc monitoring which spanned a 7 month period revealed additional road killed individuals but was consistent with Koala being struck every 6-8 weeks during the breeding period”*. As per recommendations with the baseline report, the baseline road kill has therefore been set to 1 individual every 8 weeks. Table 9 lists the Koala road kill for the Project recorded during road kill surveys for the Project and any additional records. There has been a noticeable reduction in Koala road kill between clearing/construction and operational periods.

Table 9: Koala road kill records

| Monitoring | Period | Date | Easting | Northing | Notes | Survey wks |
|--------------|-----------|------------|---------|----------|---|------------|
| Baseline* | 2013-2014 | 4/10/2013 | 482178 | 6540579 | Where the Project passes through Ballengarra State Forest | 12 |
| Clearing | 2014-2015 | 17/11/2014 | 483187 | 6544354 | Adult female struck on Tuesday/Wednesday (11/12th Nov) | 35 |
| | | 17/11/2014 | 483187 | 6544354 | Young struck on Tuesday/Wednesday (11/12th Nov) | |
| | | 3/12/2014 | | | 300m North of Yarrabee Rd | |
| | | 21/7/2015 | | | 200 m North of Yarrabee Rd | |
| Construction | 2015-2016 | 22/12/2015 | | | 1km north of Ravenswood Rd | 50 |
| Construction | 2016-2017 | 5/10/2016 | 483413 | 6555959 | Adolescent | 49 |
| | | 12/10/2016 | 482816 | 6553852 | Adolescent | |
| Construction | 2017-2018 | Nil | | | | 14 |
| Operational | 2018-2019 | 17/9/2018 | | | Young male. Barry's Creek | 12 |
| Operational | 2019-2020 | Nil | | | | 12 |

* = An additional three Koala road kill were recorded between August 2013 and February 2014, outside of the monitoring period

3.7 Additional Survey Results

3.7.1 Spotlighting

Spotlighting surveys commenced in October 2019, however, due to State Forests and National Parks high fire danger closures during summer, the required surveys could not be completed. Table 10 summarises the resulting 2019 survey effort. One Koala was observed at the Cairncross State Forest impact site (Figure 2).

As per the EMP, a detection frequency rate of 1 Koala/spotlight hour is considered as the baseline target density. Within the limited survey effort for 2019, the Cairncross State Forest impact site has recorded baseline density. The limited survey effort precludes comparison with baseline density for all other sites.

Table 10: 2019 spotlighting surveys and weather conditions

| Site | Survey# | Date | Start time | Finish time | Temp (°C) | Humidity (%) | Rain (mm) | Wind (0-3) | # Koalas | Note |
|------------------------|---------|-------------|------------|-------------|-----------|--------------|-----------|------------|----------|----------|
| Ballengarra SF impact | 1 | 23/10/2019 | 22:20 | 23:25 | 15.9 | 94 | 0 | 1 | 0 | |
| Ballengarra SF control | 1 | 23/10/2019 | 20:59 | 22:05 | 16.9 | 89 | 0 | 1 | 0 | |
| Cairncross SF impact | 1 | 22/10/2019 | 22:25 | 23:30 | 12.8 | 92 | 0 | 0 | 0 | |
| Cairncross SF control | 1 | 22/10/2019 | 20:55 | 22:05 | 15.1 | 84 | 0 | 0 | 0 | |
| Maria River SF impact | 1 | 29/10/2019 | 22:30 | 23:30 | 15.7 | 86 | 0 | 0 | 0 | |
| Maria River SF control | 1 | 29/10/2019 | 21:10 | 22:10 | 18.0 | 77 | 0 | 0 | 0 | |
| Ballengarra SF impact | 2 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Ballengarra SF control | 2 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Cairncross SF impact | 2 | 30/10/2019 | 22:25 | 23:30 | 19.6 | 80 | 0 | 1 | 1 | Observed |
| Cairncross SF control | 2 | 30/10/2019 | 21:00 | 22:00 | 20.0 | 79 | 0 | 1 | 0 | |
| Maria River SF impact | 2 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Maria River SF control | 2 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Ballengarra SF impact | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Ballengarra SF control | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Cairncross SF impact | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Cairncross SF control | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Maria River SF impact | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |
| Maria River SF control | 3 | Site closed | | | | | | | | |

3.7.2 Additional Koala records

Additional records of Koala presence have been obtained during surveys undertaken for other monitoring components of the Project. These records are summarised below and in Table 11. All occur in areas where Koalas were detected during SAT surveys.

Fauna underpass monitoring

There are a number of culverts and bridges along the length of the Project that may provide passage for Koalas (Figure 2). Fourteen of these are being monitored as part of the Fauna Underpass Monitoring component of the Project. Koalas have been photographed on remote cameras using three of the dedicated fauna underpasses to date and these are shown on Figure 2 (Niche 2019c).

Yellow-bellied Glider monitoring

A Koala was observed during spotlighting surveys undertaken as part of the Yellow-bellied Glider monitoring component of the Project within the Cairncross State Forest impact site (Figure 2) (Niche 2019d).

Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring

Koalas have been photographed on remote cameras as part of the Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring component of the Project within Cairncross State Forest, Ballengarra State Forest, and Maria River (Figure 2) (Niche 2018b and 2020 unpublished data).

Table 11: Additional Koala records

| Monitoring type | Monitoring-specific site name | Date |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------|-------------|
| Underpass | F9.70 | 16/12/2018 |
| Underpass | F11.67 | 24/11/2018 |
| Underpass | F33.40 | 23/11/2018 |
| Yellow-bellied Glider | Cairncross SF impact | 27/11/2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | MM1B | Winter 2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | MNM1D | Winter 2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | MREF2D | Winter 2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | BNM2B | Winter 2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | BM1C | Winter 2018 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | BM1A | Winter 2020 |
| Spotted-tailed Quoll | CREF1B | Winter 2020 |

4. Discussion

4.1 Performance Measures

A discussion of the 2019 survey results in relation to the performance measures is provided in Table 12.

Table 12: Performance measures

| Performance measure | Response |
|--|---|
| Monitoring is undertaken during baseline surveys and from Year 1 – Year 6 & 8, or until mitigation measures are demonstrated to be effective. | This performance measure has been met. To date, SAT plot monitoring has been undertaken during baseline, Year 1 (2015), Year 2 (2016), Year 3 (2017), Year 4 (2018) and Year 5 (2019) of the Project. |
| Monitoring during Year 1 – Year 6 & 8 is undertaken at the Impact and Control sites where monitoring was undertaken during baseline surveys, subject to ongoing landowner agreement. Where landowner agreement cannot be obtained and the process in Section 3.1.2 of the EMP has been followed, this performance indicator will also be considered to have been met. | This performance measure has been met. Monitoring was undertaken at the same sites as surveyed in 2015. In 2015, eight of the baseline plots had to be relocated to nearby locations because they had been established in the construction site itself or because they were located on private property and access was not possible. Also, three of the baseline monitoring plots that could not be accessed could not be relocated because there weren't any suitable sites nearby. These three plots were all part of the same cluster (impact, no mitigation) located in the North Sancrox area. Details of all 96 monitoring plots are presented in Table 1 and the location of the 93 accessible monitoring plots are shown in Figure 1. |
| Mitigation measures are demonstrated to be effective as defined in the EPBC approval when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8. | Not applicable for Year 5. However, a summary of the efficacy of the mitigation measures to date in relation to treatment Type A: impact with mitigation (sufficiently large culverts and floppy top fencing), indicates: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Three of the fourteen monitored culverts have recorded use by the Koala (Figure 2) Since commencement of construction (year 1), six Koalas have been recorded as road kill, five during construction and one during operation. The last construction Koala road kill occurred in October 2016, year 2 of the Project (Niche 2018c). The Project became operational in year 4, March 2018 and in September 2018 a Koala road kill occurred at Barry's Creek, between clusters MING1 and COOP2. It was considered most likely that the Koala accessed the road corridor via a flood damaged section of the fauna fence, which has since been repaired. |
| Fauna fence is installed at a minimum in areas identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval at Year 4. | This performance measure has been met. TfNSW have advised that fauna fencing is complete in all areas in accordance with Condition 3c and Schedule 3 of EPBC Approval 2012/6518. |
| Density: Koala spotlighting records are compared to and discussed with reference to the baseline records, with the baseline detection frequency rate of 1 Koala per spotlight hour considered as the baseline density, as recommended in the baseline report. Compare the NSW BioNet wildlife Atlas density ranking of 5 km ² grids, as per the baseline report, between pre and post-construction at Year 8. | <i>Spotlighting</i> This performance measure has been at the Cairncross State Forest impact site. Limited survey effort due to high fire risk park closures precluded the assessment of this parameter at all other sites. <i>BioNet Atlas analysis</i> These analyses are to be undertaken at Year 8 and are therefore not considered in this report. |

| Performance measure | Response |
|---|---|
| <p>Movement: Reduction in Koala road kill compared to the baseline of 1 Koala road kill per 8 weeks for an average baseline plot activity level of 5%, whereby proportional changes in average plot activity level may be reflected in the acceptable level of koala road kill.</p> | <p>This performance measure has been met.</p> <p>During 2019 monitoring, plot activity level for all plots was 3.3% (Baseline 4.9%) and for active plots was 7.2% (Baseline 10.1%).</p> <p>As such, if considering activity level for all plots for the Project, road kill should be proportionally less than 1 Koala per 8 weeks: a 1.7% reduction in activity level reflects a proportional reduction of 34%, which should therefore be reflected by a 34% reduction in road kill, i.e. 1 Koala road kill every 10.5 weeks.</p> <p>Road kill monitoring is undertaken for 12 weeks each year (four weeks in spring, summer and autumn) and incidental or additional reports of Koala road kill are considered.</p> <p>Operational Koala road kill is as follows:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 2018: September 2018 a Koala road kill occurred at Barry's Creek, between clusters MING1 and COOP2. 2019: no Koala road kill reported. <p>Therefore the Koala road kill rate for 2019 monitoring is lower than the baseline average.</p> |
| <p>Distribution: Compare the number of records and clustering of records, as per the baseline report, between pre-construction and construction/post-construction at year 8.</p> | <p>These analyses are to be undertaken at Year 8 and are therefore not considered in this report.</p> |
| <p>Habitat Use: Koala SAT activity levels will be compared to the baseline activity levels data (below) with a 10% tolerance level, as recommended in the baseline report, to account for variability:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Broader study area set at 5% activity; The treatment classes of mitigation set at 8.05%, no mitigation set at 2.64% and control / reference set at 4.03% Comparison of percent tree use with baseline tree use. | <p>This performance measure has been met.</p> <p>When considering all plots or active plots only, activity levels for each treatment type have not decreased from the baseline surveys beyond the recommended 10% tolerance level. Nor is there a greater than 10% difference between treatment type.</p> <p>Use of Tallowwoods (percent of surveyed Tallowwoods with scats) was 2.68%, 0.75%, 4.7%, 5.3% and 6.6% in 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018 and 2019, respectively. As such, compared to the baseline surveys, activity at Tallowwood trees has been consistently lower, but has increased during each subsequent monitoring event. This reflects the overall lower activity levels observed since the baseline studies were undertaken.</p> |

5. Recommendations

5.1 Contingency Measures and Recommendations

The EMP lists potential problems and contingency measures for various components of the monitoring program. Those that are considered to be relevant to the Koala monitoring program are listed and discussed in Table 13. No additional mitigation recommendations have been made at this stage based on the following:

- No significant changes from baseline surveys have been detected to date
- Koalas have been detected using three of the dedicated fauna underpasses within the Project area
- Limited spotlighting survey effort precludes assessment of density levels at all sites.

Table 13: Contingency measures

| Potential problem | Contingency measure proposed in EMP | Discussion of proposed measure |
|--|--|---|
| Decline in presence of target species recorded at Impact sites after the upgrade has been completed, when compared to change in Control sites. | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Investigate cause of decline in consultation with EPA and DoTE within two weeks of results reported by ecologist. • If the cause of the decline is considered most likely attributable to the upgrade of the highway, mitigation measures will be reviewed within two months of the above consultation. | <p>This contingency measure is not considered relevant.</p> <p>To date, no significant change has been detected in the difference in Koala presence at control and impact sites between baseline and subsequent monitoring events.</p> |

References

BioLink (2013). Port Macquarie-Hastings Koala Habitat and Population Assessment. Final report prepared by BioLink Ecological Consultants for Port Macquarie-Hastings Council.

Lewis, B.D (2014). Pacific Highway Upgrade: Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pre-construction Spring and Summer Baseline Monitoring. Report prepared for RPS-RMS by Lewis Ecological Surveys.

Niche (2015). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2015. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2016a). Koala Monitoring. Year 1 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2016b). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2016. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2017a). Koala Monitoring 2016. Year 2 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2017b). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2017. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2018a). Koala Monitoring 2017. Year 3 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2018b). Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring 2018 - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2018c). Contractor Ecological Monitoring Report 2017/2018. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2017. Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2019a). Koala Monitoring 2018. Year 4 surveys - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2019b). Fauna Fence and Road kill Monitoring 2018/2019 - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2019c). Fauna underpass monitoring 2018/2019 - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2019d). Yellow-bellied Glider monitoring 2018 - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2020). Road Kill Monitoring 2019/2020 - Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Transport for NSW, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Phillips, S. and Callaghan, J. (2011). The Spot Assessment Technique: a tool for determining localised levels of habitat use by Koalas *Phascolarctos cinereus*. Australian Zoologist 35 (3), 774-780.

PMHC (2017). Draft Koala Recovery Strategy 2017. Port Macquarie-Hastings Council.

RMS (2019). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade Ecological Monitoring Program. Roads and Maritime Update to report prepared by SMEC Hyder Joint Venture, August 2019.

Annex 1. Koala SAT results – 2019 monitoring

SCT = selection criteria tree; DBH = diameter at breast height in centimetres (cm); Radial = radial distance of search area from SCT in metres (m).

| Monitoring area | Treatment | Sub-category | Site_ID | Map ref | Activity | SCT | DBH (cm) | Radial (m) | Notes |
|---------------------------------|-----------|---------------|-----------------|---------|----------|-------------------------|----------|------------|------------|
| South Sancrox | Impact | No Mitigation | SANCROX E1 | SSAN1 | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 46 | 25 | |
| South Sancrox | Impact | No Mitigation | SANCROX E2 | | fire | Thin-leaved Stringybark | | | fire |
| South Sancrox | Impact | No Mitigation | SANCROX E3 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 45 | 17 | |
| South Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | SANCROX S1 | SSAN2 | fire | Blackbutt | | | fire |
| South Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | SANCROX S2 | | fire | Thin-leaved Stringybark | | | fire |
| South Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | SANCROX S3 | | 3.3 | Flooded Gum | 68 | 30 | not tagged |
| South Sancrox | Control | Control | COWARRA SF1 | SSAN3 | 6.7 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 70 | 20 | not tagged |
| South Sancrox | Control | Control | COWARRA SF2 | | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 165 | 20 | |
| South Sancrox | Control | Control | COWARRA SF3 | | 0.0 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 38 | 15 | |
| South Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COWARRA NC1 | SSAN4 | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 55 | 20 | |
| South Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COWARRA NC2 | | 0.0 | <i>E. carnea</i> | 49 | 28 | |
| South Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COWARRA NC3 | | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 52 | 22 | |
| North Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | FERNBANK CK1 | NSAN1 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 63 | 20 | |
| North Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | FERNBANK CK2 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 37 | 18 | |
| North Sancrox | Impact | Mitigation | FERNBANK CK3 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 43 | 22 | |
| North Sancrox | Control | Control | LAKE INNES1 | NSAN2 | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 75 | 22 | not tagged |
| North Sancrox | Control | Control | LAKE INNES2 | | 0.0 | Swamp Mahogany | 47 | 25 | |
| North Sancrox | Control | Control | LAKE INNES3 | | 10.0 | Swamp Mahogany | 46 | 35 | |
| North Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COW4 | NSAN3 | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 65 | 27 | |
| North Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COW5 | | 3.3 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 32 | 22 | |
| North Sancrox | Control | New Control | SAT COW6 | | 0.0 | <i>E. acmenoides</i> | 46 | 17 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF1 | CCS1 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 36 | 30 | |

| Monitoring area | Treatment | Sub-category | Site_ID | Map ref | Activity | SCT | DBH (cm) | Radial (m) | Notes |
|---------------------------------|-----------|---------------|-----------------|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|------------|------------|
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF2 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 55 | 35 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF3 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 24 | 22 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (south) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF16 | CCS2 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 38 | 20 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (south) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF17 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 43 | 18 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (south) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF18 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 36 | 26 | not tagged |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF4 | CCS3 | 13.3 | Tallowwood | 55 | 22 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF5 | | 13.3 | Tallowwood | 43 | 18 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF6 | | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 70 | 25 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | Control | LIMEBURNERS CK1 | CCS4 | 0.0 | Scribbly Gum | 111 | 27 | not tagged |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | Control | LIMEBURNERS CK2 | | 0.0 | Scribbly Gum | 80 | 35 | not tagged |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | Control | LIMEBURNERS CK3 | | 0.0 | Scribbly Gum | 51 | 25 | not tagged |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | New Control | SAT PEVI1 | CCS5 | 3.3 | Sydney Blue Gum | 62 | 28 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | New Control | SAT PEVI2 | | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 38 | 22 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (South) | Control | New Control | SAT PEVI3 | | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 48 | 30 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF7 | CCN1 | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 72 | 28 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF8 | | 3.3 | Forest Red Gum | 59 | 35 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | No Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF9 | | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 68 | 22 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF10 | CCN2 | 6.7 | Swamp Mahogany | 38 | 22 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF11 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 57 | 25 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Impact | Mitigation | CAINCROSS SF12 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 84 | 18 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | Control | CAINCROSS SF13 | CCN3 | 0.0 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 47 | 25 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | Control | CAINCROSS SF14 | | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 37 | 20 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | Control | CAINCROSS SF15 | | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 109 | 38 | not tagged |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | New Control | SAT RR1 | CCN4 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 50 | 30 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | New Control | SAT RR2 | | 0.0 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 60 | 16 | |
| Cairncross State Forest (north) | Control | New Control | SAT RR3 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 48 | 20 | |

| Monitoring area | Treatment | Sub-category | Site_ID | Map ref | Activity | SCT | DBH (cm) | Radial (m) | Notes |
|---|-----------|---------------|----------------|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|------------|---|
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | No Mitigation | COOPERABUNG1 | COOP1 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 68 | 40 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | No Mitigation | COOPERABUNG2 | | 3.3 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 48 | 40 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | No Mitigation | COOPERABUNG3 | | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 53 | 25 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | Mitigation | COOPERABUNG4 | COOP2 | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 35 | 35 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | Mitigation | COOPERABUNG5 | | 6.7 | Tallowwood | 24 | 23 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Impact | Mitigation | COOPERABUNG6 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 64 | 20 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | Control | COOP HILL1 | COOP3 | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 53 | 20 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | Control | COOP HILL2 | | 6.7 | Small Fruited Grey Gum | 47 | 25 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | Control | COOP HILL3 | | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 32 | 15 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | New Control | SAT FL1 | COOP4 | | Red Mahogany | | | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | New Control | SAT ST1 | | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 47 | 15 | |
| Cooperabung Hill | Control | New Control | SAT ST2 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 35 | 20 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Impact | Mitigation | MIN-SMITHS CK1 | MING1 | 0.0 | Blackbutt | 42 | 18 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Impact | Mitigation | MIN-SMITHS CK2 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 56 | 30 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Impact | Mitigation | MIN-SMITHS CK3 | | 6.7 | Small-fruited Grey Gum | 39 | 25 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | Control | BALLENGARA SF1 | MING2 | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 35 | 20 | Half plot logged and burnt |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | Control | BALLENGARA SF2 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 32 | 40 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | Control | BALLENGARA SF3 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 33 | 35 | |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | New Control | SAT BR1 | MING3 | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 41 | 30 | logging in plot |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | New Control | SAT BR2 | | 0.0 | Sydney Blue Gum | 54 | 25 | logging immediately adjacent (east of rd) |
| Mingaletta to Smiths Creek | Control | New Control | SAT BR3 | | 0.0 | Flooded Gum | 60 | 40 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | No Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 1 | KUND1 | 0.0 | Flooded Gum | 41 | 15 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | No Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 2 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 42 | 25 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | No Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 3 | | 0.0 | Pink Bloodwood | 40 | 18 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 4 | KUND2 | 10.0 | Small Fruited Grey Gum | 40 | 23 | |

| Monitoring area | Treatment | Sub-category | Site_ID | Map ref | Activity | SCT | DBH (cm) | Radial (m) | Notes |
|---|-----------|-----------------|---------------|---------|----------|-------------------------|----------|------------|-------|
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 5 | | 13.3 | Blackbutt | 54 | 18 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Impact | Mitigation | KUNDABUNG 6 | | 0.0 | Grey Ironbark | 56 | 45 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | Control | KUMBATINE NP1 | KUND3 | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 38 | 25 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | Control | KUMBATINE NP2 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 42 | 18 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | Control | KUMBATINE NP3 | | 6.7 | <i>E. carnea</i> | 54 | 32 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | New Control | SAT MAC1 | KUND4 | 0.0 | Red Mahogany | 96 | 35 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | New Control | SAT MAC2 | | 0.0 | Spotted Gum | 44 | 18 | |
| Kundabung Road to North of Pipers Creek | Control | New Control | SAT MAC3 | | 0.0 | Spotted Gum | 52 | 25 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Part Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 1 | MR1 | 3.3 | Pink Bloodwood | 38 | 35 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Part Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 2 | | 23.3 | Tallowwood | 42 | 30 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Part Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 3 | | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 50 | 23 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 4 | MR2 | 10.0 | Thin-leaved Stringybark | 39 | 22 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 5 | | 3.3 | Tallowwood | 65 | 25 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Impact | Mitigation | MARIA RIVER 6 | | 0.0 | Tallowwood | 41 | 18 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | Control | MARIA NP1 | MR3 | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 31 | 38 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | Control | MARIA NP2 | | 10.0 | Tallowwood | 65 | 33 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | Control | MARIA NP3 | | 13.3 | Tallowwood | 40 | 40 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | New Control | SAT CO1 | MR4 | 13.3 | White Stringybark | 80 | 27 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | New Control | SAT CO3 | | 3.3 | Blackbutt | 70 | 30 | |
| Maria River State Forest | Control | New Control | SAT MAR 1 | | 6.7 | Tallowwood | 100 | 18 | |

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Niche Environment and Heritage
PO Box W36 Parramatta NSW 2150
Email: info@niche-eh.com

All mail correspondence should be through our Head Office



Giant Barred Frog Monitoring 2019/2020

Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade

Prepared for Transport for NSW

September 2020

Document control

| | |
|------------------------|---|
| Project no.: | 1702 |
| Project client: | Transport for NSW |
| Project office: | Port Macquarie |
| Document description: | Giant Barred Frog Monitoring 2019/2020 Report |
| Project Director: | Rhidian Harrington |
| Project Manager: | Radika Michniewicz |
| Authors: | Jodie Danvers, Radika Michniewicz |
| Internal review: | Radika Michniewicz, Amanda Griffith |
| Document status: | Rev2 |
| Local Government Area: | Kempsey and Port Macquarie-Hastings |

| Author | Revision number | Internal review | Date issued |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-------------|
| Jodie Danvers | D1 | Radika Michniewicz | 3/08/2020 |
| Jodie Danvers | D2 | Radika Michniewicz | 9/09/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | D3 | Amanda Griffith | 10/09/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R0 | | 10/09/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R1 | | 2/10/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R2 | | 6/10/2020 |

© Niche Environment and Heritage, 2020

Copyright protects this publication. Except for purposes permitted by the Australian *Copyright Act 1968*, reproduction, adaptation, electronic storage, and communication to the public is prohibited without prior written permission. Enquiries should be addressed to Niche Environment and Heritage, PO Box 2443, Parramatta NSW 1750, Australia, email: info@niche-eh.com.

Any third party material, including images, contained in this publication remains the property of the specified copyright owner unless otherwise indicated, and is used subject to their licensing conditions.

Cover photograph: Giant Barred Frog (Photo: Matthew Stanton)

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Level 4, 460 Church Street
North Parramatta NSW
1750

All mail correspondence to:

PO Box 2443

North Parramatta NSW
1750

Email: info@niche-eh.com

Sydney

0488 224 888

Central Coast

0488 224 999

Illawarra

0488 224 777

Armidale

0488 224 094

Newcastle

0488 224 160

Mudgee

0488 224 025

Port Macquarie

0488 774 081

Brisbane

0488 224 036

Cairns

0488 284 743

Executive summary

Context

This report documents findings of the second of five operational monitoring periods for the Giant Barred Frog (*Mixophyes iteratus*), as required for the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project), and specified in the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Ecological Monitoring Program (EMP, RMS 2019). Transport for NSW (TfNSW) is required to manage and monitor the effectiveness of biodiversity mitigation measures implemented as part of the Project. The Giant Barred Frog is one of the threatened species identified as requiring mitigation and monitoring throughout the course of the construction and operational periods of the Project.

Aims

The aim of the Giant Barred Frog monitoring program is to determine, through evaluation of the performance indicators outlined in the EMP, if the Project is having an impact on the species and whether corrective actions are required.

Methods

Six sites (two reference and four impact) were monitored. Each site consists of a one kilometre transect along the creek line, divided into 10 x 100 metre zones. Each monitoring location was surveyed in accordance with the monitoring method and design specified in the EMP. Surveys were undertaken after a sufficient rainfall trigger event (> 10 millimetres within a 24 hour period) and involved passive listening, call playback (upon arrival and at intervals during searches), active searching (within 20 metres of each creek bank) and habitat surveys within each of the 100 metre zones.

Key results

Surveys were undertaken on the 15 – 17 October 2019 (spring), 21 – 23 January 2020 (summer) and 17 – 19 March 2020 (autumn) after suitable rainfall. A total of 46 Giant Barred Frogs were recorded during the 2019/2020 monitoring period and 30% (n = 12) of those captured were recaptures. Frogs were recorded at three of the six sites in all seasons including Smiths Creek impact, Pipers Creek impact and Pipers Creek reference. A single Giant Barred Frog was recorded at Maria River impact site and Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site. The highest mean number of Giant Barred Frogs was recorded at Pipers Creek reference site.

Evidence of breeding via the presence of juveniles or sub-adults, gravid females or reproductive males was observed at all sites where frogs were recorded during at least one survey event during 2019/2020.

Fifteen (31%) of the 49 recaptures from impact sites have been captured on both sides of the carriageway over successive monitoring events.

Eleven (29%) of the 38 recaptures from reference sites have been captured on both sides of the midpoint over successive monitoring events

All sites had at least one water quality parameter for one or more monthly results for which the median downstream value exceeded the 80th percentile of the upstream value.

Conclusions

Performance measures relating to undertaking monitoring have to date been met.

The performance measure relating to continued presence of Giant Barred Frogs during each survey event where it was identified during baseline surveys was met for three of the six sites. The three sites where Giant Barred Frogs were recorded during baseline surveys but not in the current monitoring included: Cooperabung Creek impact site (where it was recorded during all three baseline surveys), Maria River impact, during summer 2020, and Cooperabung Creek reference site during spring 2019.

The performance measure relating to changes in density and mean records was not met. All sites appear to show an overall decreasing trend in mean records and densities. However, as this decreasing trend is evident at both impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute these changes to the Project at this stage.

The water quality performance measure was met for all parameters. Exceedances were not considered to be attributable to construction activities.

Management implications

Given the variable nature of annual mean records among sites, the evidence of decreasing trends at reference sites and the lack of a distinct difference between impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute observed changes in frog numbers to the Project. As such, it is recommended that monitoring continue as per the EMP.

Table of Contents

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Executive summary | ii |
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 1.1 Context | 1 |
| 1.2 Performance Measures | 2 |
| 1.3 Monitoring Timing | 2 |
| 1.4 Reporting | 3 |
| 1.5 Limitations | 3 |
| 2. Methodology..... | 4 |
| 2.1 Monitoring Sites | 4 |
| 2.2 Giant Barred Frog Survey Method..... | 4 |
| 2.3 Water Quality | 5 |
| 2.4 Analysis | 5 |
| 3. Results | 13 |
| 3.1 2019/2020 Giant Barred Frog Monitoring Results | 13 |
| 3.2 Comparison with Previous Surveys | 15 |
| 3.3 Density and Distribution..... | 19 |
| 3.4 Movement | 28 |
| 3.5 Water Quality | 32 |
| 4. Discussion | 34 |
| 4.1 Performance Measures | 34 |
| 5. Recommendations..... | 36 |
| 5.1 Contingency Measures | 36 |
| 5.2 Recommendations..... | 36 |
| References..... | 37 |
| Annex 1 – 2019/2020 data summary for each monitoring site | 38 |
| Annex 2 - Giant Barred Frog individual capture data | 44 |
| Annex 3 - Water Quality data (extracted from TfNSW 2020) | 47 |

List of Figures

| | |
|--|----|
| Figure 1: Giant Barred Frog monitoring sites: overview | 6 |
| Figure 2: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Cooperabung Creek impact site..... | 7 |
| Figure 3: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Smiths Creek impact site..... | 8 |
| Figure 4: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Pipers Creek impact site..... | 9 |
| Figure 5: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Maria River impact site | 10 |
| Figure 6: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Cooperabung Creek reference site | 11 |
| Figure 7: Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Pipers Creek reference site | 12 |
| Figure 8: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Cooperabung Creek impact site | 22 |
| Figure 9: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Smiths Creek impact site | 23 |
| Figure 10: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Pipers Creek impact site | 24 |
| Figure 11: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Maria River impact site..... | 25 |
| Figure 12: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Cooperabung Creek reference site..... | 26 |
| Figure 13: Giant Barred Frog capture distribution: Pipers Creek reference site..... | 27 |

List of Graphs

| | |
|--|----|
| Graph 1: Giant Barred Frog records: baseline and 2019/2020 monitoring | 16 |
| Graph 2: Mean annual Giant Barred Frog records by site..... | 18 |
| Graph 3: Monthly rainfall – All years monthly average and 2019 and 2020 monthly total rainfall | 18 |
| Graph 4: Cooperabung Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone | 20 |
| Graph 5: Smiths Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone | 20 |
| Graph 6: Pipers Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone | 20 |
| Graph 7: Maria River impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone | 21 |
| Graph 8: Cooperabung Creek reference site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone | 21 |
| Graph 9: Pipers Creek reference site operational: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone..... | 21 |
| Graph 10: Cooperabung Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns | 29 |
| Graph 11: Smiths Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns | 29 |
| Graph 12: Pipers Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns | 30 |
| Graph 13: Maria River impact site: recapture movement patterns..... | 30 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Graph 14: Cooperabung Creek reference site: recapture movement patterns..... | 31 |
| Graph 15: Pipers Creek reference site: recapture movement patterns..... | 31 |

List of Tables

| | |
|---|----|
| Table 1: Giant Barred Frogs recorded at each site during 2019/2020 surveys | 13 |
| Table 2: Breeding evidence records 2019/2020..... | 14 |
| Table 3: Weather conditions: 2019/2020 surveys | 14 |
| Table 4: Triggered water quality parameters per site..... | 33 |
| Table 5: Performance measures and discussion of results. | 34 |
| Table 6: Contingency measures..... | 36 |
| Table 7: Recommendations | 36 |
| Table 8: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Cooperabung Creek impact site..... | 38 |
| Table 9: Habitat details: Cooperabung Creek impact site | 38 |
| Table 10: Summary of captures: Cooperabung Creek impact site..... | 38 |
| Table 11: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Smiths Creek impact site..... | 39 |
| Table 12: Habitat details: Smiths Creek impact site | 39 |
| Table 13: Summary of captures: Smiths Creek impact site | 39 |
| Table 14: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Pipers Creek impact site..... | 40 |
| Table 15: Habitat details: Pipers Creek impact site..... | 40 |
| Table 16: Summary of captures: Pipers Creek impact site..... | 40 |
| Table 17: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Maria River impact site | 41 |
| Table 18: Habitat details: Maria River impact site | 41 |
| Table 19: Summary of captures: Maria River impact site | 41 |
| Table 20: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Cooperabung Creek reference site | 42 |
| Table 21: Habitat details: Cooperabung Creek reference site | 42 |
| Table 22: Summary of captures: Cooperabung Creek reference site | 42 |
| Table 23: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Pipers Creek reference site | 43 |
| Table 24: Habitat details: Pipers Creek reference site | 43 |
| Table 25: Summary of captures: Pipers Creek reference site | 43 |

| | |
|--|----|
| Table 26: Triggered water quality parameters: Cooperabung Creek..... | 47 |
| Table 27: Triggered water quality parameters: Smiths Creek..... | 49 |
| Table 28: Triggered water quality parameters: Pipers Creek..... | 51 |
| Table 29: Triggered water quality parameters: Maria River | 53 |

1. Introduction

1.1 Context

The Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) section of the Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project) was approved in 2012 subject to various Ministers Conditions of Approval (MCoA) and a Statement of Commitments (SoC). A subsequent approval with additional conditions of consent (CoA) was granted in 2014 by the Commonwealth Department of Agriculture, Water and the Environment (DAWE, previously the Department of Environment (DoE)) for Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES) listed under the Commonwealth *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act). The Ecological Monitoring Program (hereafter referred to as the EMP) (RMS 2019) combines these approval conditions and defines the mitigation and offsetting requirements for threatened species and ecological communities impacted by the Project.

The Giant Barred Frog (*Mixophyes iteratus*) was one threatened species identified as requiring mitigation and monitoring through the course of the Project's construction and operational period.

1.1.1 Legal status

The Giant Barred Frog is listed as endangered under the New South Wales *Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016* (BC Act) and Commonwealth EPBC Act. Monitoring of the species is required under the Project's approval.

1.1.2 Monitoring framework

The design, methods and performance indicators that define the Giant Barred Frog monitoring program are specified in the EMP and Giant Barred Frog Management Strategy (GBFMS, Lewis 2013). Where there are discrepancies between the EMP and the GBFMS, the EMP takes precedence (Section 1.2 RMS 2019).

The EMP required monitoring of the Giant Barred Frog three times a year (spring, summer and autumn) in years 1, 2 and 3 once substantial construction commenced. Following completion of the Project, surveys are to be undertaken for five consecutive years, in spring, summer and autumn of Year 4, 5, 6, 7 and 8 (operational phase) or until mitigation measures can be demonstrated to have been effective. To date, these monitoring events have been undertaken and reported as follows:

- Construction phase monitoring:
 - *Autumn 2015* (Year 1): Niche 2015a
 - *Spring 2015, summer and autumn 2016* (Year 1): Niche 2016
 - *Spring 2016, summer and autumn 2017* (Year 2): Niche 2017
 - *Spring 2017, summer 2018* (Year 3): Niche 2018.
- Operational phase monitoring:
 - *Autumn 2018* (Year 3): Niche 2018
 - *Spring 2018, (summer 2019 insufficient rainfall) and autumn 2019* (Year 4): Niche 2019
 - *Spring 2019, summer and autumn 2020* (Year 5): Current report

This report addresses Year 5 of the operational phase monitoring for the Project. This report therefore represents the sixth of nine monitoring reports for the Giant Barred Frog. The next round of operational monitoring will commence in spring 2020.

Water quality monitoring is also being conducted within Giant-Barred Frog habitat and potential habitat. Water quality monitoring commenced prior to construction, continued during construction and will

continue for three years during the operational phase. Water monitoring results for the Giant Barred Frog impact sites are included in this report.

1.1.3 Baseline data

The EMP specifies the following regarding the Giant Barred Frog:

“The Giant Barred Frog was recorded at Maria River and suitable habitat was identified at Smiths Creek, Pipers Creek and Cooperabung Creek during surveys undertaken to inform the Environmental Assessment (GHD 2010). Targeted surveys undertaken over eight nights between late November 2012 and late January 2013, involving spotlighting, call-playback and tadpole searches, identified the Giant Barred Frog at Cooperabung Creek (south), Cooperabung Creek downstream at Haydons Wharf Road, Smiths Creek, Pipers Creek and Maria River. Areas of suitable habitat for the Giant Barred Frog were also identified at both Stumpy Creek and Barrys Creek”

The EMP lists six sites to be monitored:

- Four impact sites: Cooperabung Creek, Smiths Creek, Pipers Creek, and Maria River.
- Two reference sites: Sun Valley Road (where it crosses Cooperabung Creek), and Old Coast Road (where it crosses Pipers Creek).

Baseline surveys (Niche 2015b) recorded a total of 152 Giant Barred Frogs, at all six monitoring sites in spring and summer and at four sites in autumn. Frogs were absent from the Maria River impact site and Pipers Creek reference site during the autumn 2014 baseline survey.

1.1.4 Purpose of this report

The purpose of this report is to summarise the methods and results of the 2019/2020 monitoring and determine if performance measures are being met, as per the EMP.

1.2 Performance Measures

The EMP specifies the following performance measures for the Giant Barred Frog:

- *Monitoring is undertaken during baseline surveys and Years 1 – 8 or until monitoring can demonstrate that mitigation measures are effective.*
- *Monitoring during Years 1 – 8 is undertaken at the Impact and Control sites where baseline monitoring was undertaken, subject to landowner agreement.*
- *Continued presence of Giant Barred Frogs during each survey event in Years 1 – 8 at sites where it was identified during baseline surveys, subject to access due to landowner agreement.*
- *Mitigation measures are effective as defined in the EPBC approval when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8.*
- *Median values of all downstream water quality monitoring at GBF habitat or potential habitat locations during construction and operation (Year 1 – 6) is less than the 80th percentile value of the upstream site (where 80th percentile is the value at which median values at the downstream site are above 80% of the recorded background water quality records), where this change is found to be attributable to construction or operation.*
- *At Year 8, no change to GBF densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns compared to baseline data.*

1.3 Monitoring Timing

Monitoring is to occur three times a year: spring, summer and autumn. Monitoring is to occur in the middle of the season, within one week of rainfall of 10 millimetres within a 24 hour period.

1.4 Reporting

As per the EMP, annual reporting of monitoring results will include:

- Detailed description of monitoring methodology
- Results of the monitoring period
- Discussion of results, including how the results compare against performance measures, if any modifications to timing or frequency of monitoring periods or monitoring methodology are required and any other recommendations
- If contingency measures should be implemented.

This report prepared under the EMP will be submitted to NSW Department of Planning, Industry and Environment (DPIE), the NSW Environment Protection Authority (EPA) and DAWE.

1.5 Limitations

The following limitations to the monitoring procedure were encountered:

- As reported in Niche (2017), increasing density of Lantana (*Lantana camara*) at a number of sites, notably Maria River impact site and Pipers Creek impact site, is hampering survey efforts. Safe navigation of the creek lines has become difficult due to low visibility and steep creek banks. Giant Barred Frogs have become difficult to detect and impossible to access in areas due to this Lantana growth. TfNSW will undertake localised thinning of Lantana to improve access however, given the presence of Lantana immediately adjacent, the role of Lantana acting as shelter for the species, the extent of this species (and others) and their high likelihood of re-establishment, TfNSW considered that localised management of weeds would be ineffective in the long term.

2. Methodology

2.1 Monitoring Sites

Monitoring was undertaken at the four impact and two reference sites. Each site consists of a one kilometre transect along the creek line.

Where possible, impact site transects extend 450 metres upstream and 450 metres downstream of the Project footprint (assumes Project boundary width of 100 metres) and are divided into 10 x 100 metre zones, resulting in four to five zones downstream of the Project footprint, one within the Project footprint, and four to five upstream of the Project footprint. As for previous monitoring events, the Cooperabung Creek impact site was not surveyed for the full kilometre as access agreements with landowners could not be obtained for the final downstream zone, and for the first two upstream zones.

The two reference sites are located several kilometres upstream of the Project footprint within Cooperabung Creek and Pipers Creek.

The location of all monitoring sites is shown in Figure 1, with detailed locations for each site transect provided in Figure 2 to Figure 7.

2.2 Giant Barred Frog Survey Method

Surveys were undertaken in accordance with the EMP after sufficient rainfall events.

A two hour minimum search time, using two ecologists, at each site was employed, however access and movement difficulties due to dense vegetation often resulted in increased survey time. Surveys involved passive listening, call playback (upon arrival and at intervals during searches), active searching (within 20 metres of creek bank) and habitat surveys. In accordance with the EMP, the following habitat data was collected within each of the 100 metre zones:

- Overstorey vegetation cover (OS, expressed as a cover percentage out of 100%)
- Shrub cover (expressed as a cover percentage out of 100%)
- Ground cover (expressed as a cover percentage out of 100%)
- Leaf litter cover (expressed as a cover percentage out of 100%)
- Bare soil/earth (expressed as a cover percentage out of 100%)
- Presence of cattle (based on hoof marks, manure and whether it is recent or aged evidence)
- Number of pools and riffles within the zone
- Approximate depth of the deepest pool within the zone
- Number of breaches in frog fencing, if applicable.

The position of all observed Giant Barred Frogs was recorded and, where possible, individuals were captured. Captured individuals were checked for recapture status and fitted with a Passive Integrated Transponder (PIT) tag if the individual was previously unknown. In accordance with the EMP, the following data were collected for captured individuals:

- Location according to demarcated survey zone
- Distance from stream edge
- Sex (male, female, unknown)
- Breeding condition with:
 - Males assessed on the colouration of their nuptial pads (i.e. no colour, light, moderate, dark)

- Females based on whether they are gravid or not gravid (egg bearing).
- Snout-vent length (millimetres)
- Weight (grams).

Temperature and humidity (either by windwatch or hygrometer), % cloud cover and broad wind level (scale of 0-3 where 0 = no wind) were recorded for each survey. Rainfall (millimetres) within the previous 24 hours was recorded from the Port Macquarie Airport (BOM Station No. 060183) and Maria River (BOM Station No. 560003) Bureau of Meteorology weather stations.

2.3 Water Quality

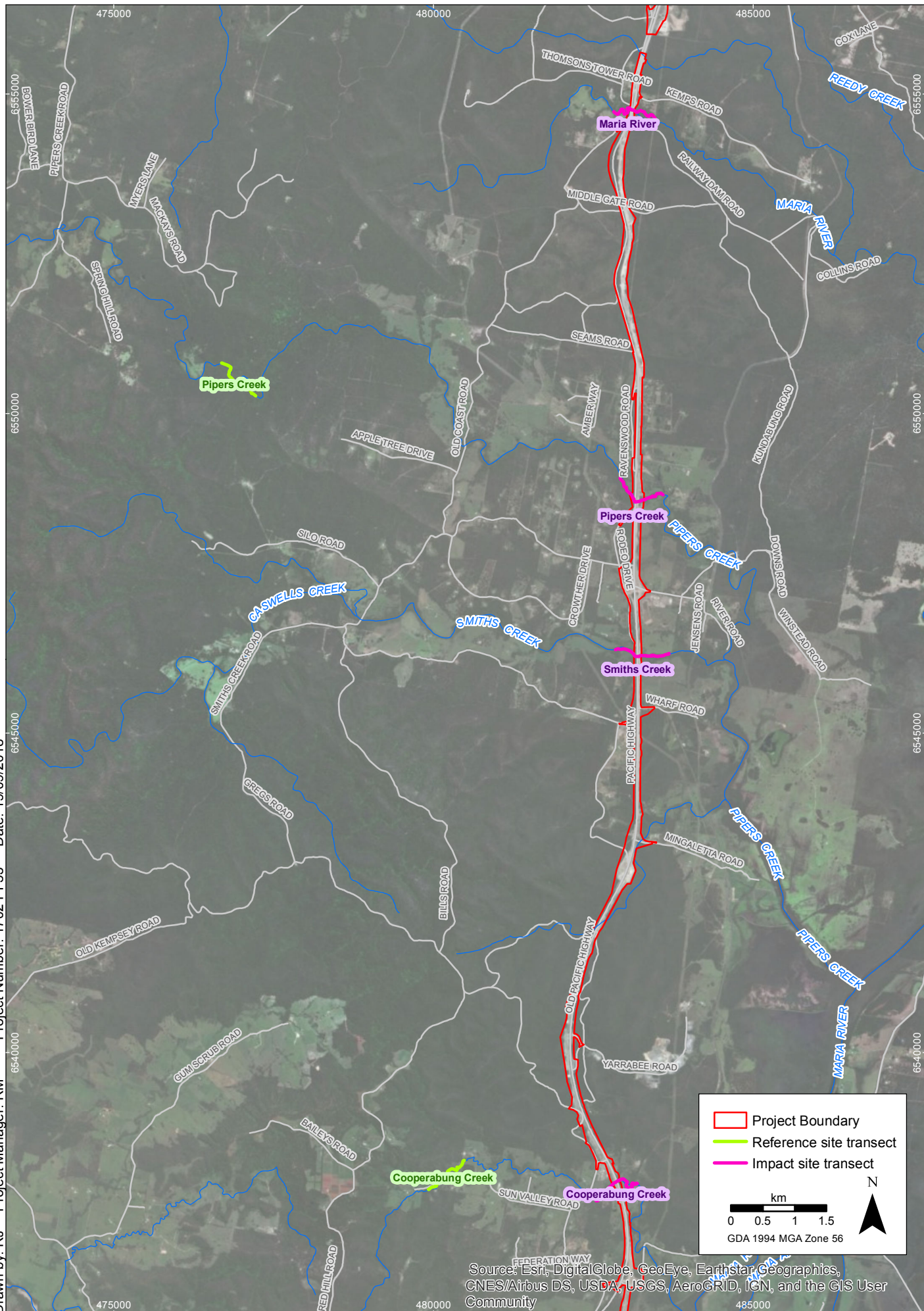
Water quality monitoring was undertaken by TfNSW between 30 March 2019 and 29 March 2020 (TfNSW 2020). TfNSW (2020) presents results from the first operational water quality monitoring period and this report summarises water quality data from both upstream and downstream sites for Cooperabung Creek, Smiths Creek, Pipers Creek, and Maria River.

The median water quality value for downstream sites was compared with the site specific trigger values developed for the upstream site based on: the 80th percentile and, where relevant, the 20th percentile, as well as the ANZECC default trigger values for physical and chemical stressors for south-east Australian slightly disturbed, freshwater ecosystems. Trigger values were derived from 24 sampling events up to and including the month indicated, where data was available.

2.4 Analysis

For consistency with Baseline analyses and previous reporting, the Minimum Number Known Alive (MNA) (see Sutherland 2006) was calculated for each of the sites. The MNA is based on the number of new individuals encountered over multiple visits, where any new animals are summed, providing an aggregate total. As this method does not account for any migration out of the population or any death, it may overestimate the total population size if counts are completed over a long period of time. As baseline studies commenced in 2013 it is possible that considering cumulative records over these last five years may overestimate the actual population. Data is provided for the annual new captures and a cumulative MNA over the years is also provided, however this data should be approached with caution, as the lifespan of the Giant Barred Frog may not extend beyond four or five years (Michael Mahony unpublished data).

Changes in Giant Barred Frog density within the zones and distribution along transects across the years were investigated by considering mean annual records within each specific zone. In addition, movement of individuals between zones was examined for recaptured frogs.



Giant Barred Frog Monitoring Sites: overview
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 1



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Cooperabung Creek impact site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 2

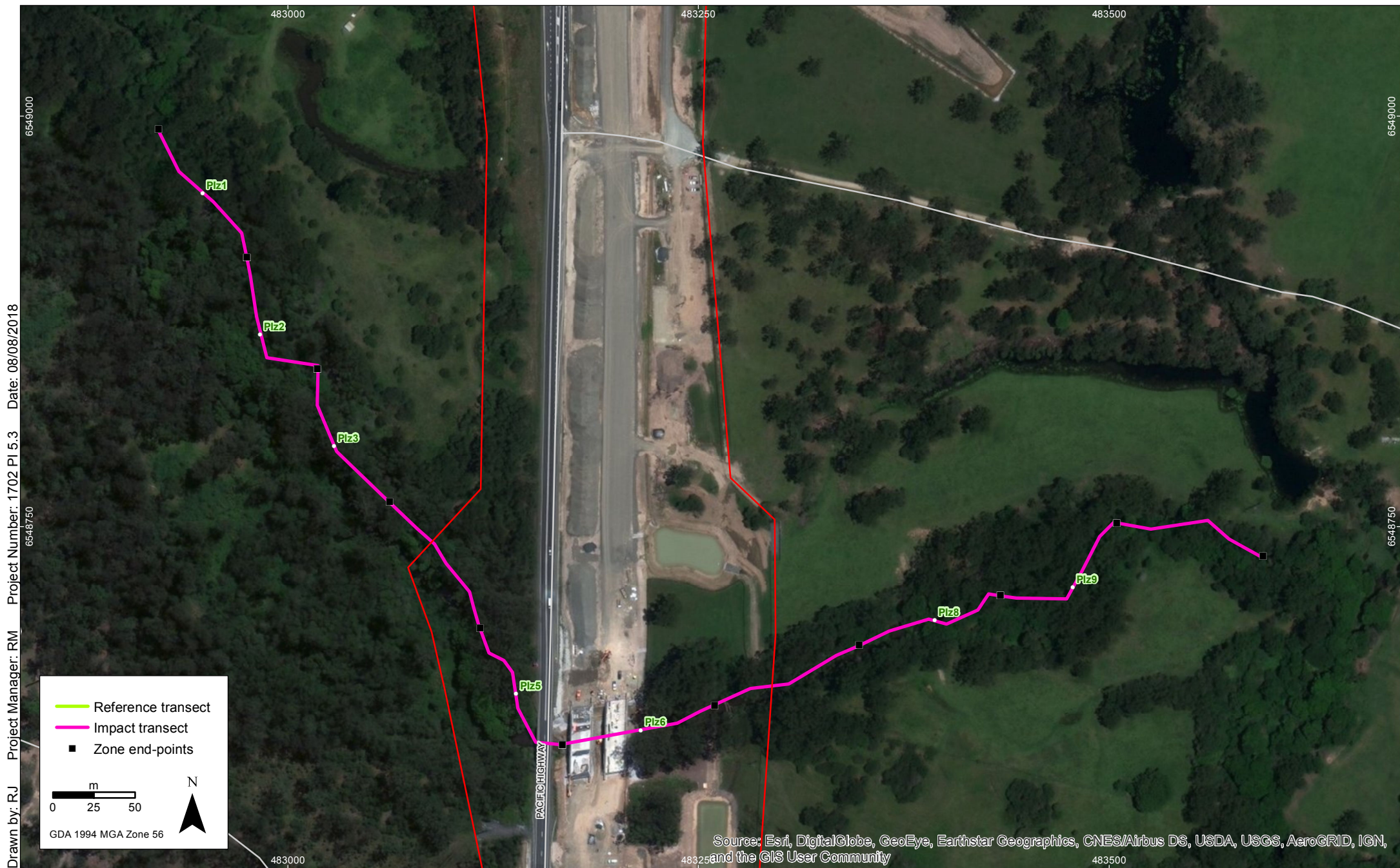
Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Smiths Creek impact site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 3

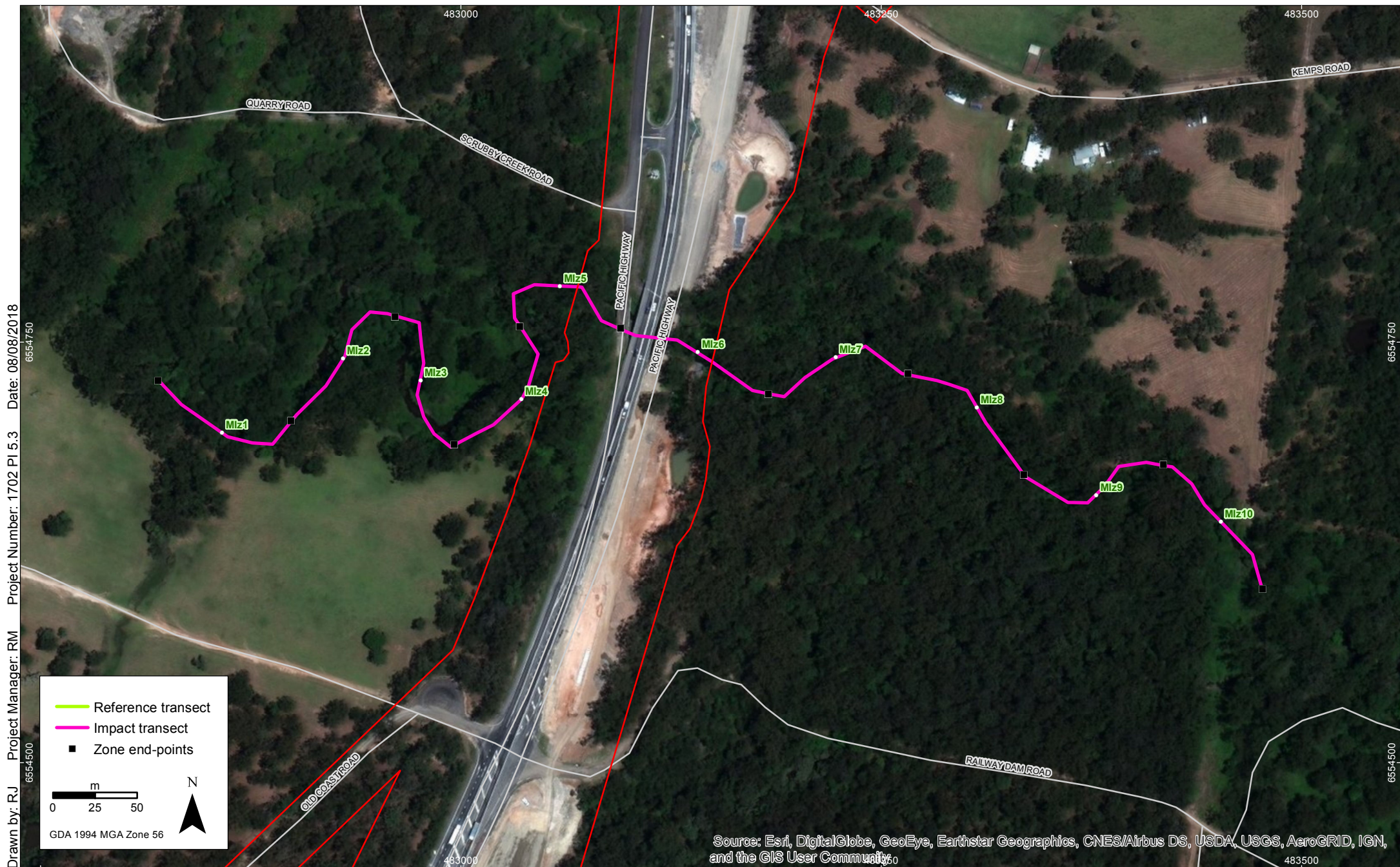
Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Pipers Creek impact site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 4

Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Maria River impact site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 5

Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Cooperabung Creek reference site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 6

Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe



Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Pipers Creek reference site
Pacific Highway Upgrade - Oxley Highway to Kempsey

FIGURE 7

Imagery: (c) DigitalGlobe

3. Results

3.1 2019/2020 Giant Barred Frog Monitoring Results

Field data are presented in Annex 1 and Annex 2. Survey dates and trigger rainfall events measured at Port Macquarie Airport (060183) weather station were as follows:

- 15 - 17 October 2019 (spring): 11.6 millimetres recorded on the 13th October 2019 prior to surveys
- 21 – 23 January 2020 (summer): 53.6 millimetres recorded on the 19th January 2020 prior to surveys
- 17 – 19 March 2020 (autumn): 35.4 millimetres recorded on the 15th March 2019 prior to surveys.

3.1.1 Survey results

A total of 46 Giant Barred Frogs were recorded in spring, summer and autumn during the 2019/2020 monitoring surveys. Giant Barred Frogs were recorded at five of the six sites during spring surveys, at four sites during summer surveys and three sites in autumn surveys (Table 1). Of the 46 frogs recorded, 40 were captured, of which 12 were recaptures (30%). Frogs were recorded at three of the six sites in all seasons including Smiths Creek impact, Pipers Creek impact and Pipers Creek reference sites. A single Giant Barred Frog was recorded at Maria River impact site in spring while no Giant Barred Frogs were recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site. The highest mean number of Giant Barred Frogs was recorded at Pipers Creek reference site.

The cumulative MNA (8 years) is highest at the Pipers Creek reference site (MNA = 178) and Smiths Creek reference site (MNA = 114). As mentioned in Section 2.4, this estimate of MNA is likely an overestimate of the population as calculation of the MNA does not take dispersal or deaths into account.

Table 1: Giant Barred Frogs recorded at each site during 2019/2020 surveys

| Data set | Cooperabung Creek impact | Smiths Creek impact | Pipers Creek impact | Maria River impact | Cooperabung Creek reference | Pipers Creek reference |
|----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|
| Spring (2019) | 0 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 9 |
| Summer (2020) | 0 | 5 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 9 |
| Autumn (2020) | 0 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 7 |
| Mean number of frogs | 0 | 3.7 | 2 | 0.3 | 1 | 8.3 |
| Standard Error (SE) | 0 | 0 | 0.7 | 0.7 | 1.4 | 1.4 |
| Recaptures | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 8 |
| New captures | 0 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 14 |
| Uncaptured | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 3 |
| Total | 0 | 11 | 6 | 1 | 3 | 25 |
| Cumulative MNA | 53 | 114 | 50 | 93 | 73 | 178 |

3.1.2 Evidence of breeding

Table 2 presents records of breeding evidence. Evidence of breeding via the presence of juveniles or sub-adults, gravid females or reproductive males was observed at all sites where frogs were recorded during at least one survey event during 2019/2020.

Table 2: Breeding evidence records 2019/2020

| Monitoring site | Season | Juveniles | Sub-adults | Gravid females | Nuptial pads |
|-----------------------------|--------|-----------|------------|---------------------------|--------------|
| Cooperabung Creek impact | Spring | | | | |
| | Summer | | | | |
| | Autumn | | | | |
| Maria River impact | Spring | | 1 | | |
| | Summer | | | | |
| | Autumn | | | | |
| Pipers Creeks impact | Spring | | 2 | | |
| | Summer | | | 1 (frogs observed mating) | |
| | Autumn | | | | 2 |
| Smiths Creek impact | Spring | | | | |
| | Summer | 3 | | | |
| | Autumn | | | 1 | |
| Cooperabung Creek reference | Spring | | | | |
| | Summer | | | 1 | |
| | Autumn | | | | |
| Pipers Creek reference | Spring | 1 | 3 | | |
| | Summer | | | | |
| | Autumn | | 1 | | |

3.1.3 Weather conditions

The prevailing weather conditions encountered during the field surveys are summarised in Table 3 (Port Macquarie Airport (BOM Station No. 060183)). Additional details of the prevailing micrometeorological conditions at the six sites during the field surveys are presented in Annex 1.

Table 3: Weather conditions: 2019/2020 surveys

| Date | Min temp (°C) | Max temp (°C) | Humidity (%) | Rainfall 24 hours (mm) | Rainfall 7 days (mm) | Rainfall 30 days (mm) |
|------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|
| 15/10/2020 | 11.6 | 25.9 | 68 | 0 | 27.4 | 69 |
| 16/10/2020 | 15.3 | 28.1 | 63 | 0 | 27.4 | 69 |
| 17/10/2020 | 17.6 | 36.7 | 53 | 2.4 | 29.8 | 71.4 |
| 21/01/2020 | 19.7 | 32.5 | 30 | 1.8 | 82.2 | 118.1 |
| 22/01/2020 | 19.8 | 32.2 | 61 | 0 | 81.8 | 118.1 |
| 23/01/2020 | 23.3 | 35.4 | 64 | 0 | 81.8 | 116.3 |
| 17/03/2020 | 15.9 | 22.3 | 78 | 26.4 | 86.6 | 192.2 |
| 18/03/2020 | 16.3 | 24.2 | 61 | 4.6 | 84.8 | 196.8 |

| | | | | | | |
|------------|------|------|----|-----|------|-------|
| 19/03/2020 | 13.6 | 25.9 | 63 | 1.0 | 84.4 | 195.8 |
|------------|------|------|----|-----|------|-------|

3.1.4 Habitat use

Habitat information collected for each site is presented in Annex 1. Microhabitat use was highly variable. Frogs were recorded on and buried within leaf litter, using flood debris as shelter, within the creeks, on rocks and under logs and vegetation. Most frogs were captured between 0-10 m from the creeks, with the furthest frog being found 25 m from the creek.

No frogs were found to have breached the frog fences at any sites (i.e. observed on the wrong side of the fence).

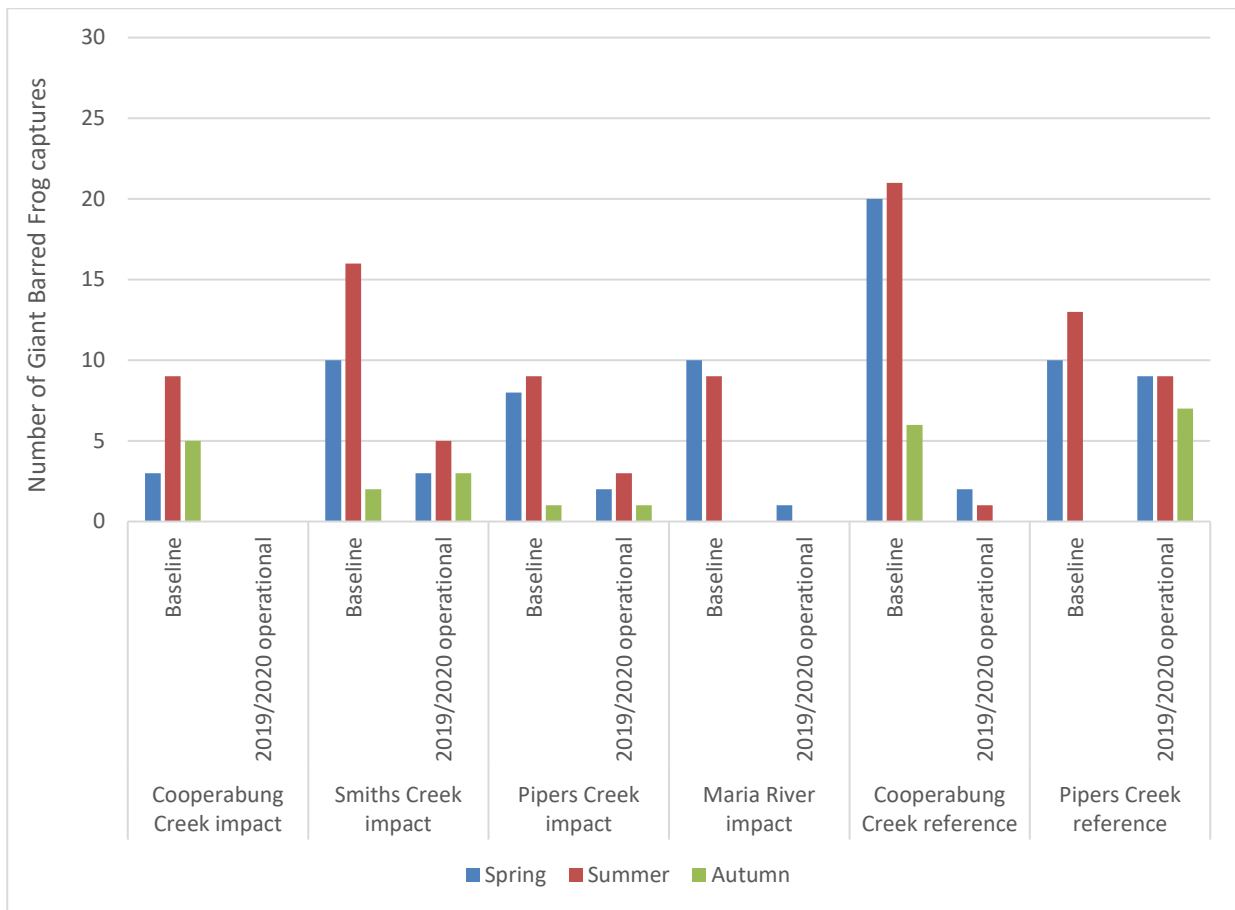
3.2 Comparison with Previous Surveys

3.2.1 Baseline and 2019/2020 surveys

Graph 1 presents the Giant Barred Frog records for baseline and the 2019/2020 operational monitoring surveys.

The Giant Barred Frog was recorded at all six monitoring sites in spring and summer and at four sites in autumn during baseline surveys. Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at the Maria River impact site and Pipers Creek reference site during the autumn 2014 baseline survey.

Giant Barred Frogs were recorded at five of the six sites during spring, at four site during summer and three sites in autumn 2019/2020 surveys. Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site during the 2019/2020 surveys, where it was recorded during baseline surveys. Giant Barred Frogs were also not recorded at Maria River impact site in summer and Cooperabung Creek reference site in autumn, where it was recorded during baseline surveys.



Graph 1: Giant Barred Frog records: baseline and 2019/2020 monitoring

3.2.2 Annual mean records

The mean number of records each year for each site is shown in Graph 2.

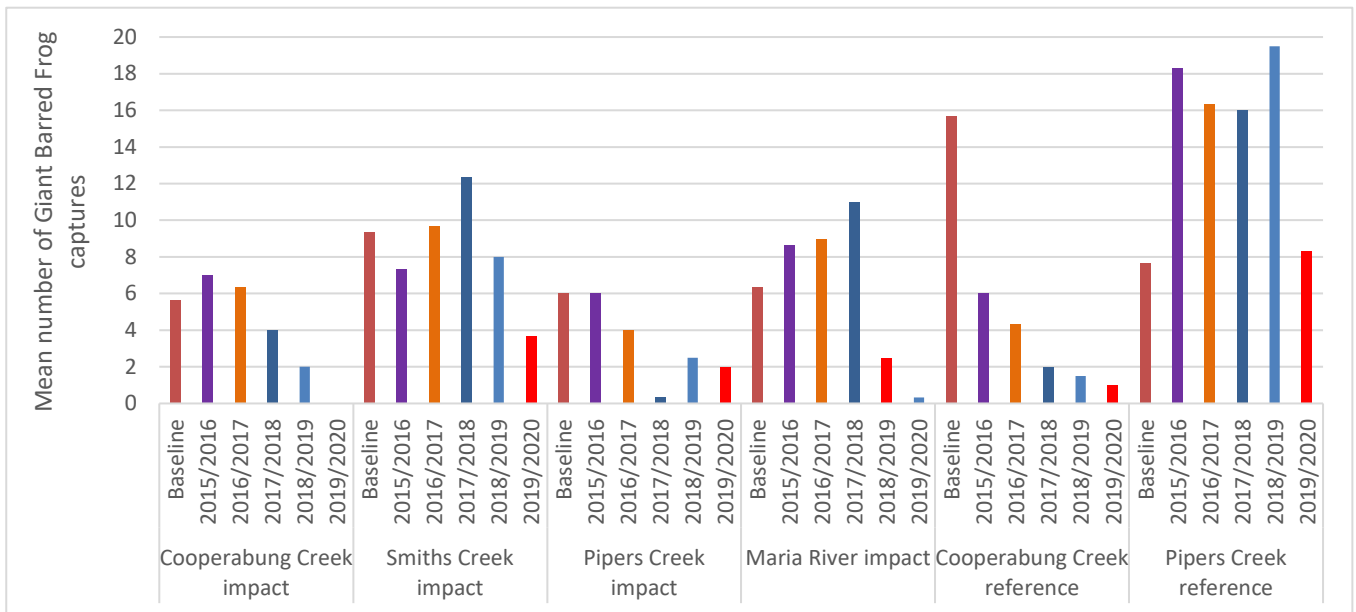
The mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site and Cooperabung Creek reference site has decreased annually since 2015/2016 and baseline respectively and no Giant Barred Frogs were observed during the 2019/2020 monitoring at the Cooperabung Creek impact site. A similar annual decrease is evident at Pipers Creek impact site, however the mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded increased at this site in 2018/2019 and declined slightly during the current monitoring period.

The mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded at Smiths Creek impact site and Maria River impact site has increased annually since 2015/2016 and baseline respectively, however the mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded decreased substantially at both these sites in 2018/2019, declining again during the current monitoring period.

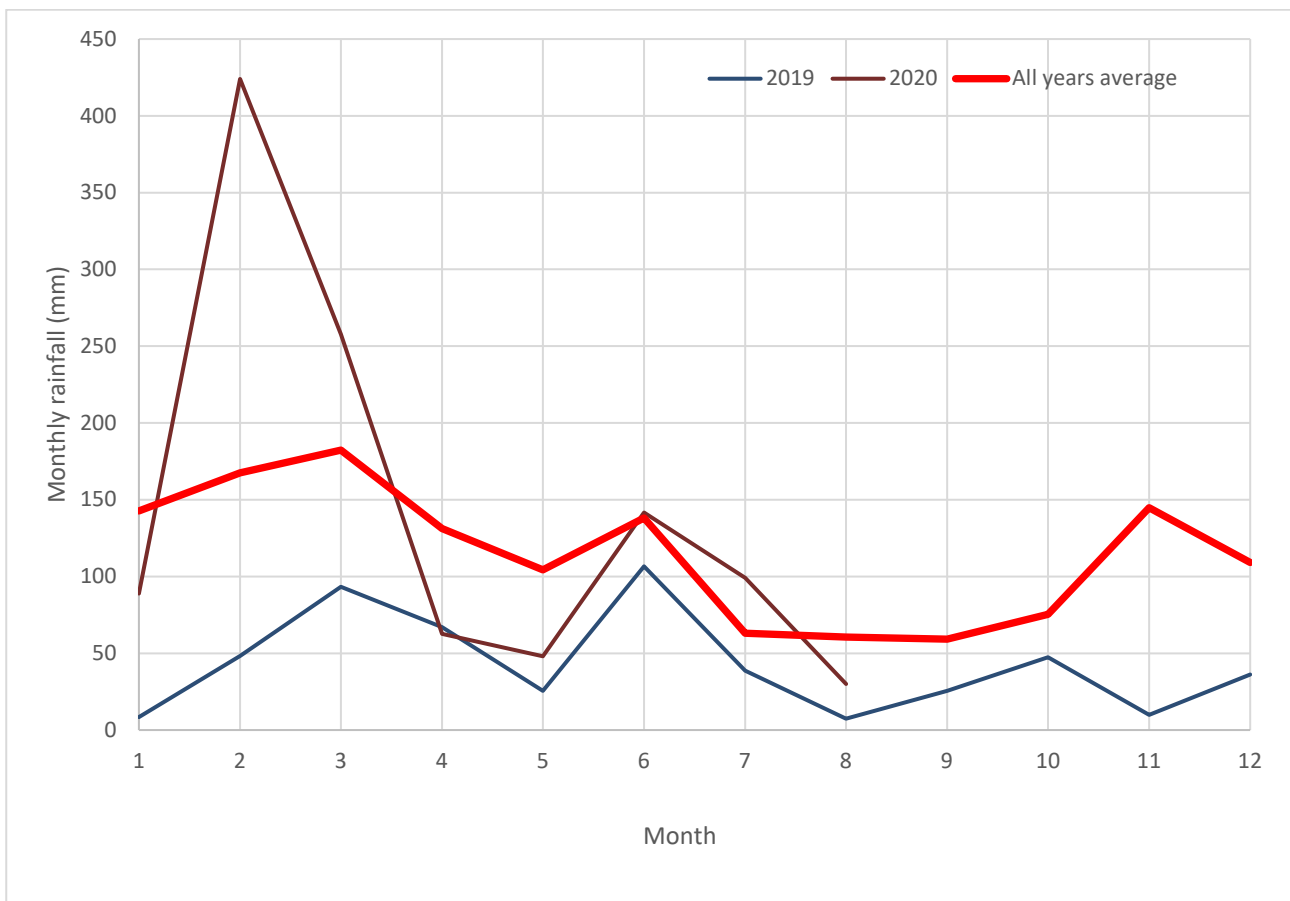
The mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded at Pipers Creek reference site decreased in the current monitoring period, however it is still higher than the number recorded during baseline surveys.

The mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded during the current monitoring period decreased from the previous monitoring event at all sites. It should be noted that 2019/2020 experienced lower than average rainfall (Graph 3), resulting in dry creek beds with the remaining water pooling rather than flowing during spring and summer surveys of the 2019/2020 monitoring period.

Given the variable nature of annual mean records among sites, the evidence of a decreasing trend at a reference site and the lack of a distinct difference between impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute observed changes in frog numbers to the Project.



Graph 2: Mean annual Giant Barred Frog records by site



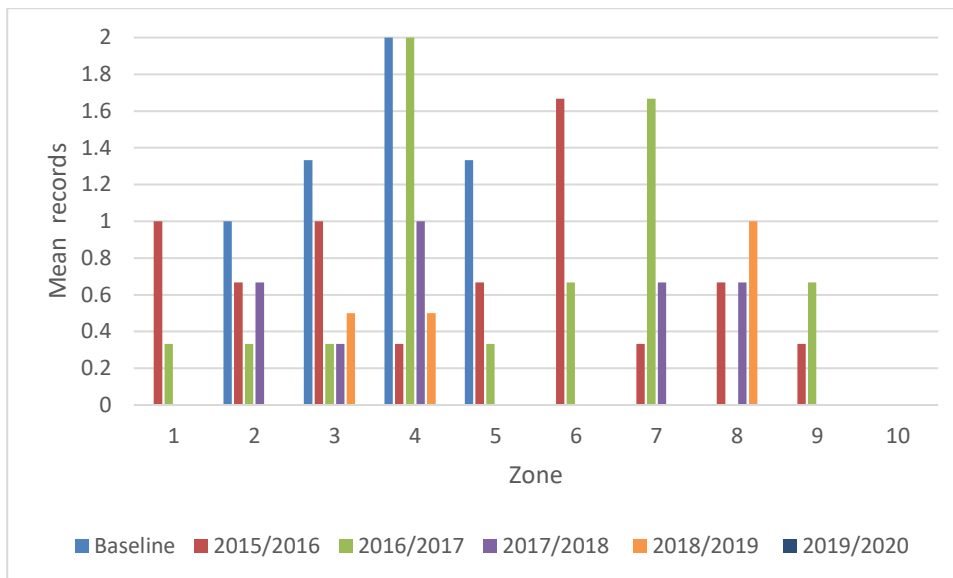
Graph 3: Monthly rainfall – All years monthly average and 2019 and 2020 monthly total rainfall

3.3 Density and Distribution

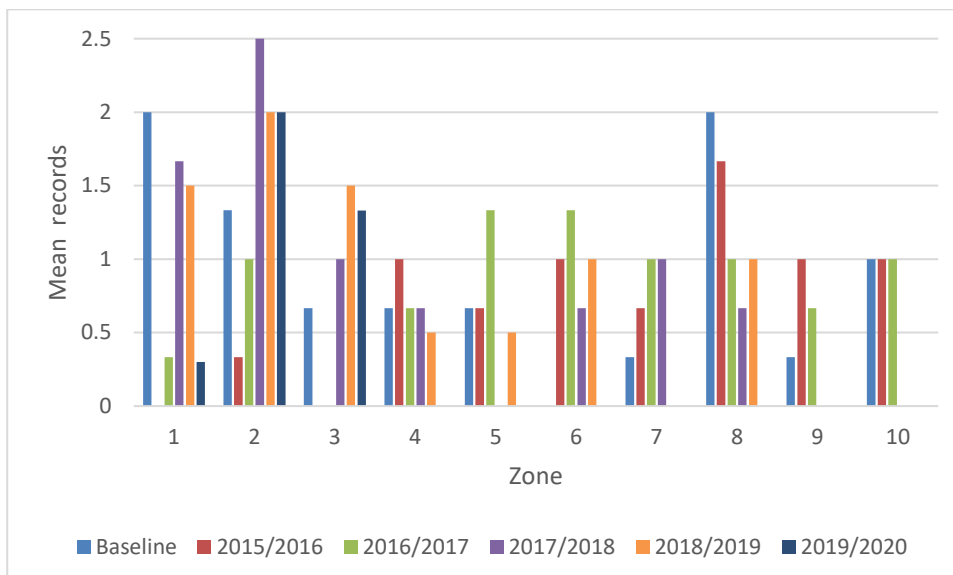
Graph 3 - Graph 8 present the density (*annual mean number of Giant Barred Frog records per zone*) and distribution of Giant Barred Frog records along the survey transect for each site and each monitoring period. Figure 8 - Figure 13 shows the total number of captures within each zone over all monitoring periods.

The density of Giant Barred Frogs has been considered as the *mean number of records per year per zone* (Graph 4 to Graph 9). While the zones may vary in size slightly due to the nature of the creek's bank formation and the non-linear nature of the creek line, the zones themselves are consistent between years. As such comparisons can be made within the same zone between years to help identify trends in changing frog numbers. There is no consistent trend evident at any site for frogs to be found in any particular zone. Density appears to be highly variable across the years and along the transect and there is no evidence of lower frog densities within zones 5 and 6, i.e. under the carriageway and immediately adjacent.

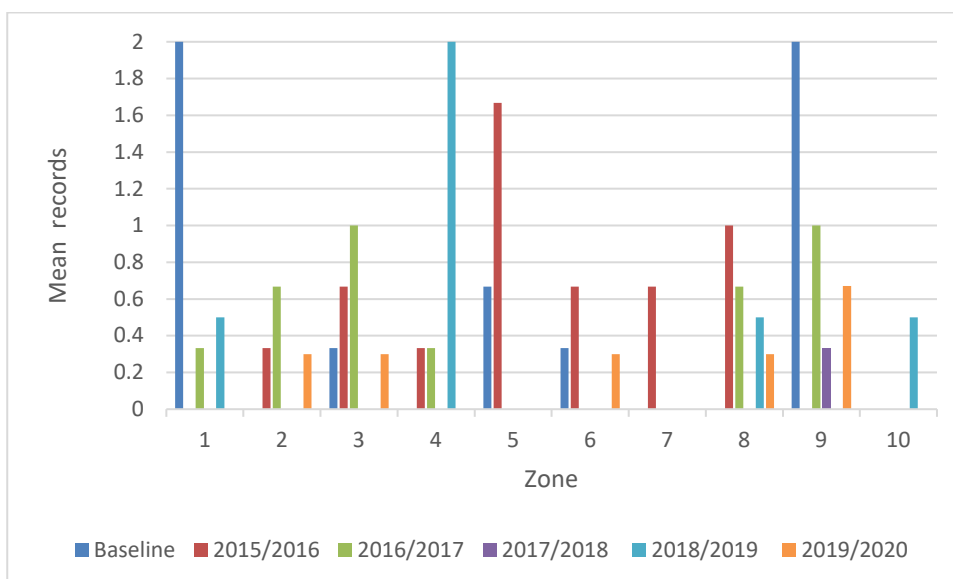
Figure 8 - Figure 13 shows all capture records (i.e. cumulative records), whereby capture records (including recaptures) are shown as count ranges, where larger circles indicate larger frog counts. While density data indicates that frog distribution along the transects varies from year to year, when considering all years, frogs mostly appear to be using the entire length of the transect and there is no evidence of frogs being recorded only in one particular zone. In addition, there is no evidence of frogs being absent from zones 5 and 6. While capture frequencies within zones directly under the carriageway consistently fall into the lower range category (1-7 frogs), the low capture frequency range occurs regularly along the transects and at all sites.



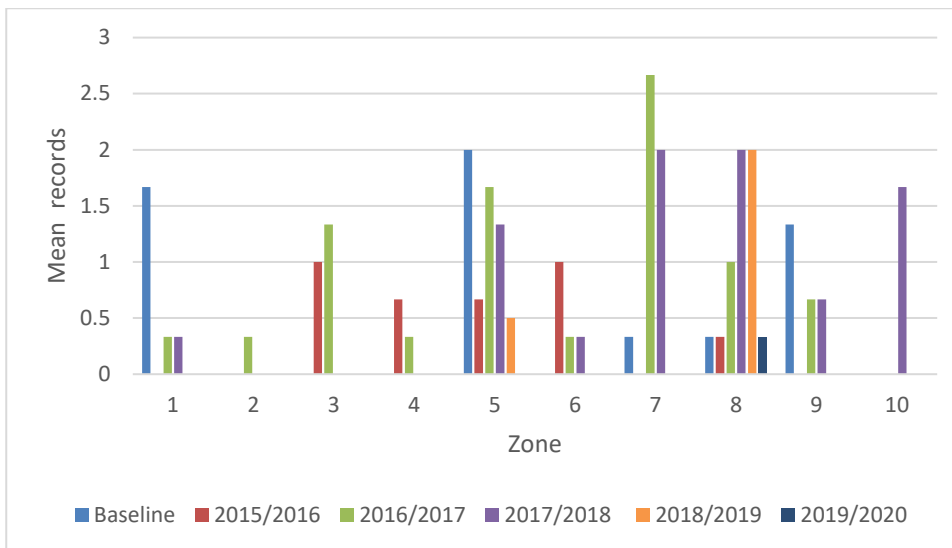
Graph 4: Cooperabung Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone



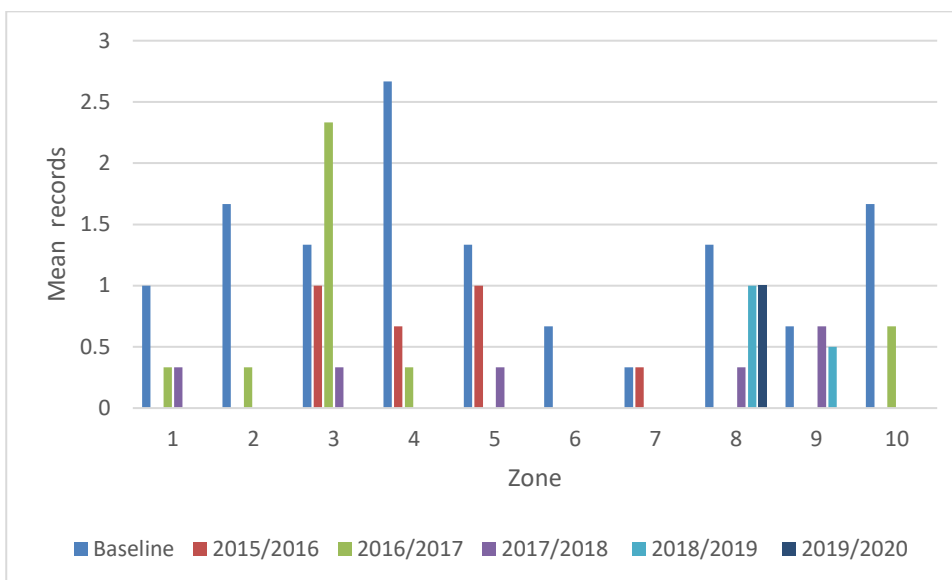
Graph 5: Smiths Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone



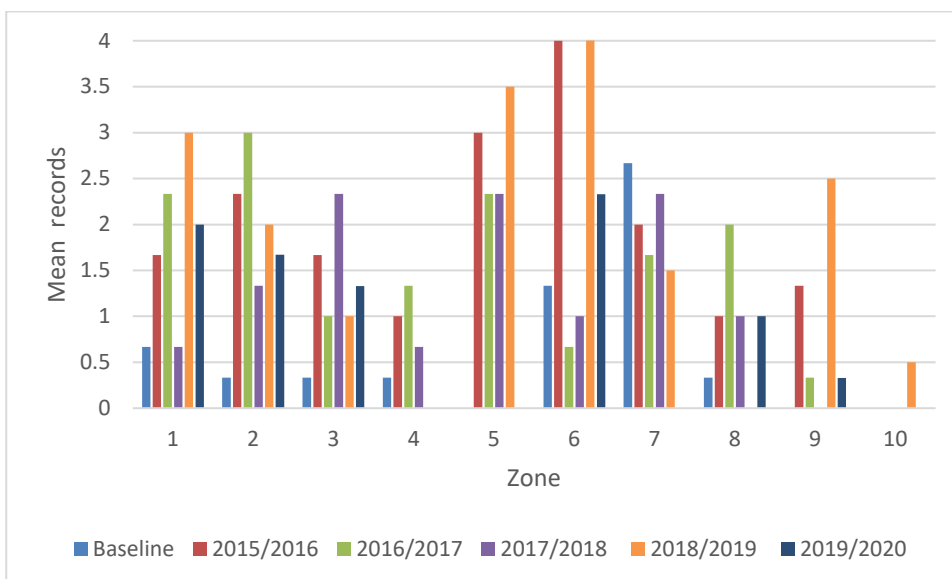
Graph 6: Pipers Creek impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone



Graph 7: Maria River impact site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone



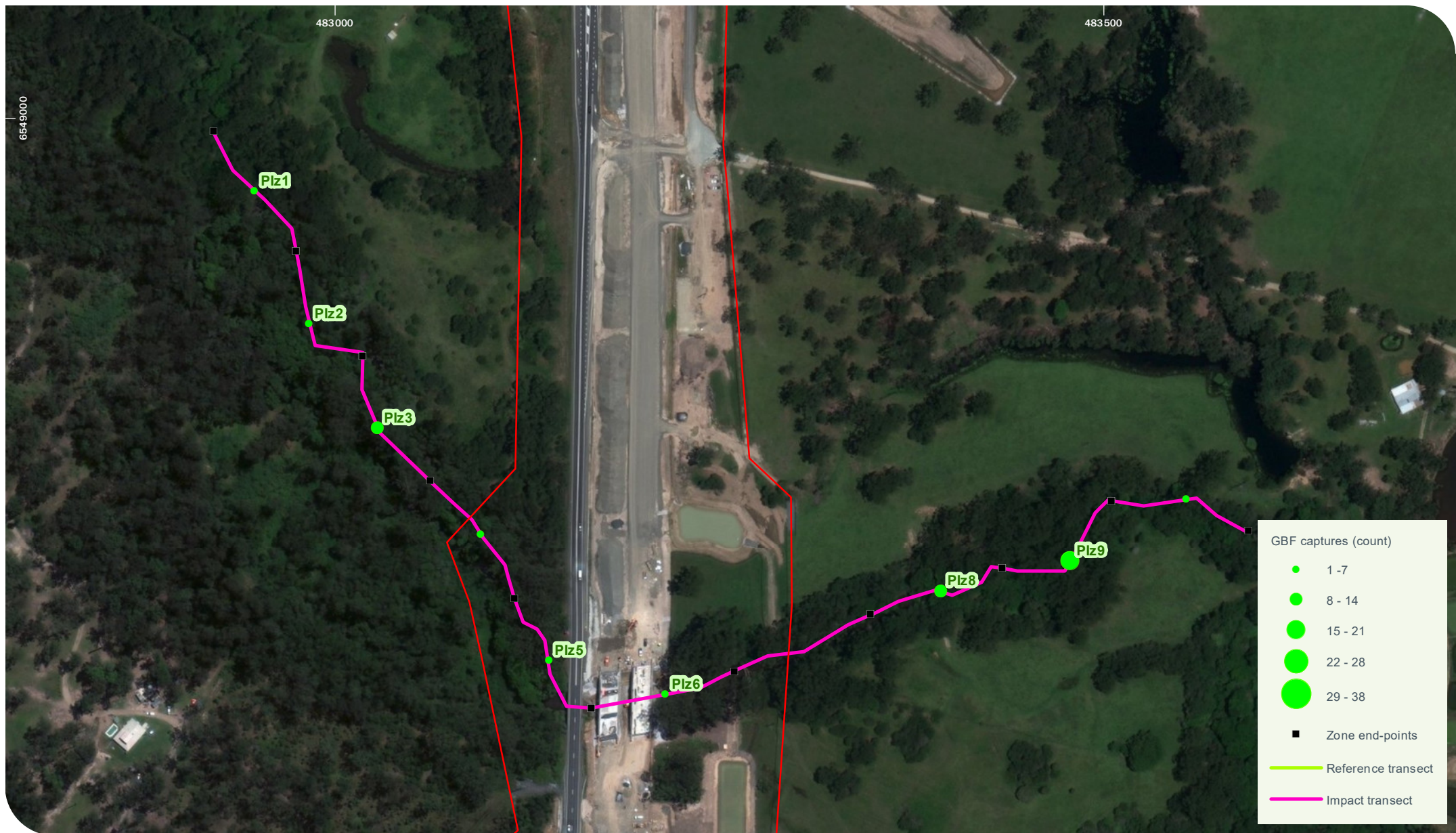
Graph 8: Cooperabung Creek reference site: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone

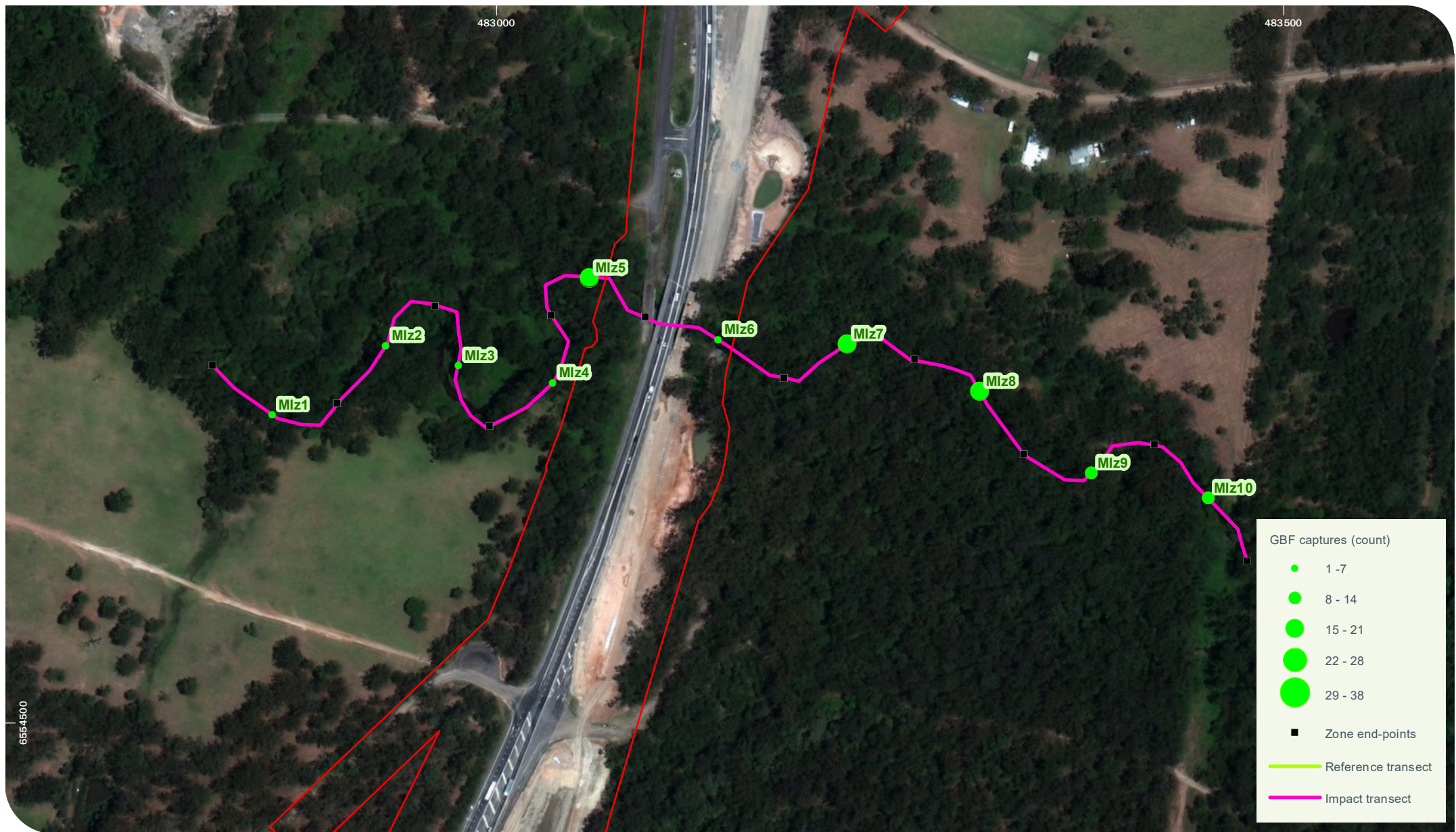


Graph 9: Pipers Creek reference site operational: mean number of Giant Barred Frogs per zone

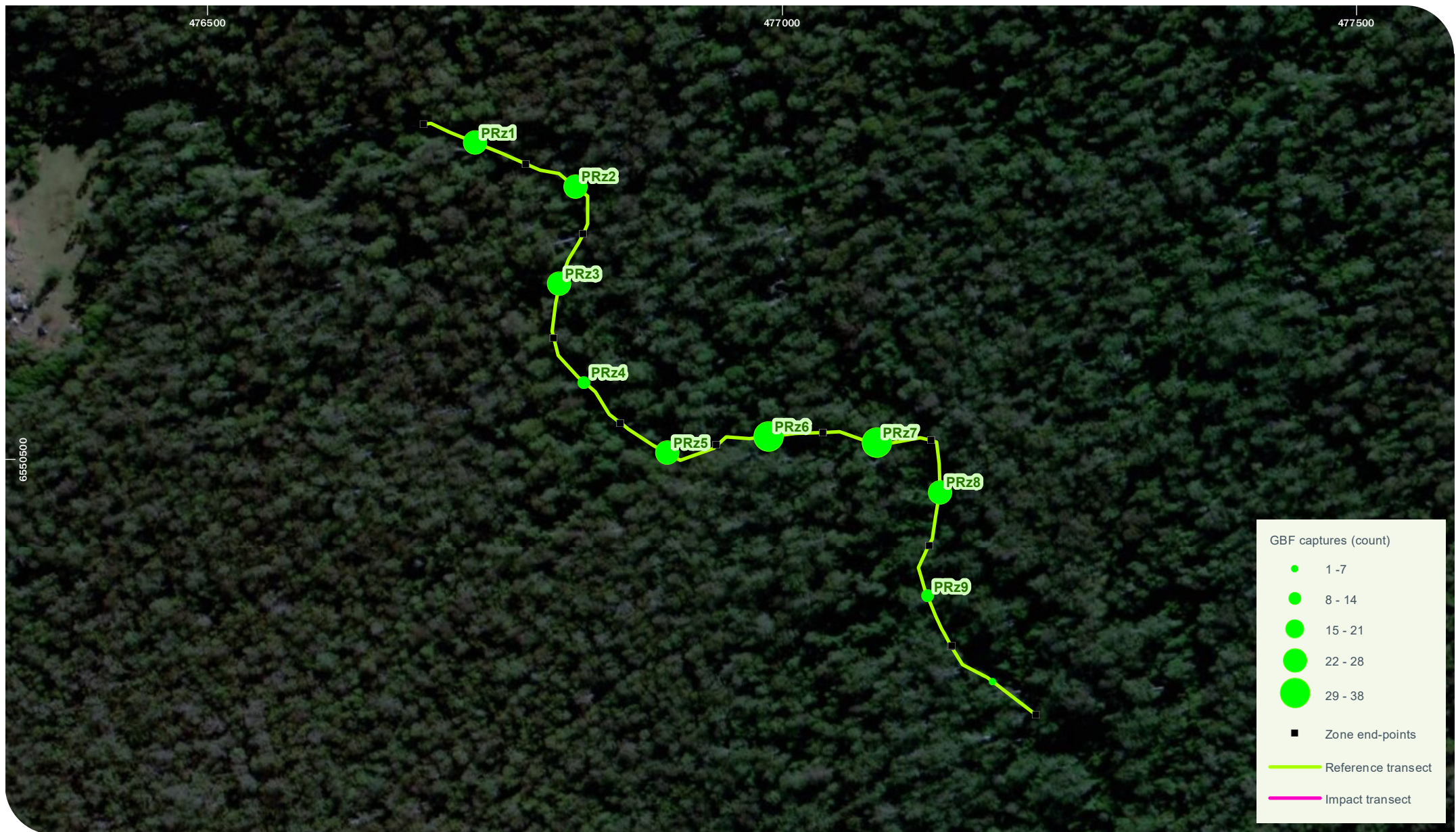












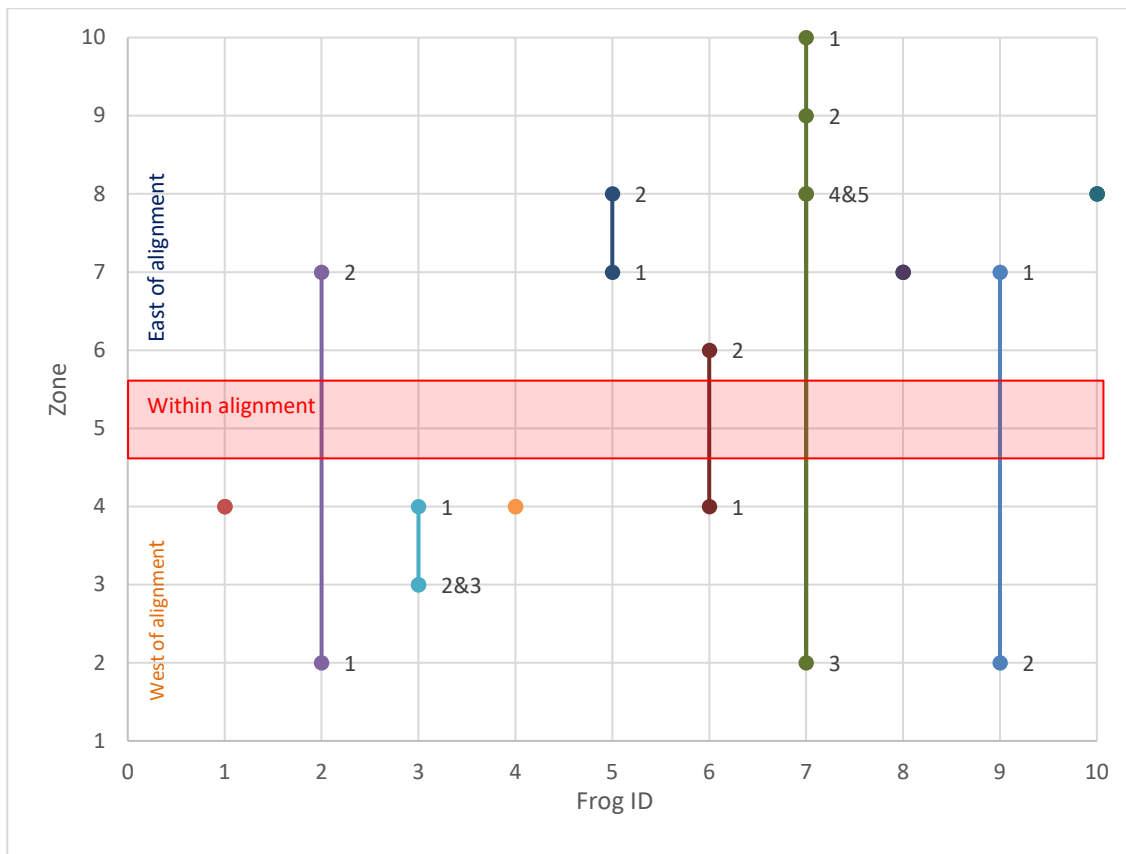
3.4 Movement

Recapture data of PIT-tagged individuals was used to determine movements along the transects, and notably, past the midpoint of the transect i.e. from one side of the carriageway to the other at the impact sites. It should be noted that this analysis does not imply that individuals that have not been found on opposite sides of the carriageway have not traversed at some time. Graph 10 - Graph 15 show the movement patterns of individual recaptured Giant Barred Frogs at each site and the data is summarised for each site below. As reference sites by their nature do not traverse the carriageway, a transect midpoint has been included to provide an indication of movements along the transects and permit comparison between reference and impact sites. The reference midpoint was chosen as the arbitrary midpoint location to provide similar recapture circumstances to the impact sites (i.e. equal zones on either side). It should however be noted that comparisons made between impact and reference sites do not take into account other potentially confounding factors such as site specific population ecology. Capture order is indicated by the numbers beside each capture point and a single capture point indicates recaptures within the same zone (order not indicated).

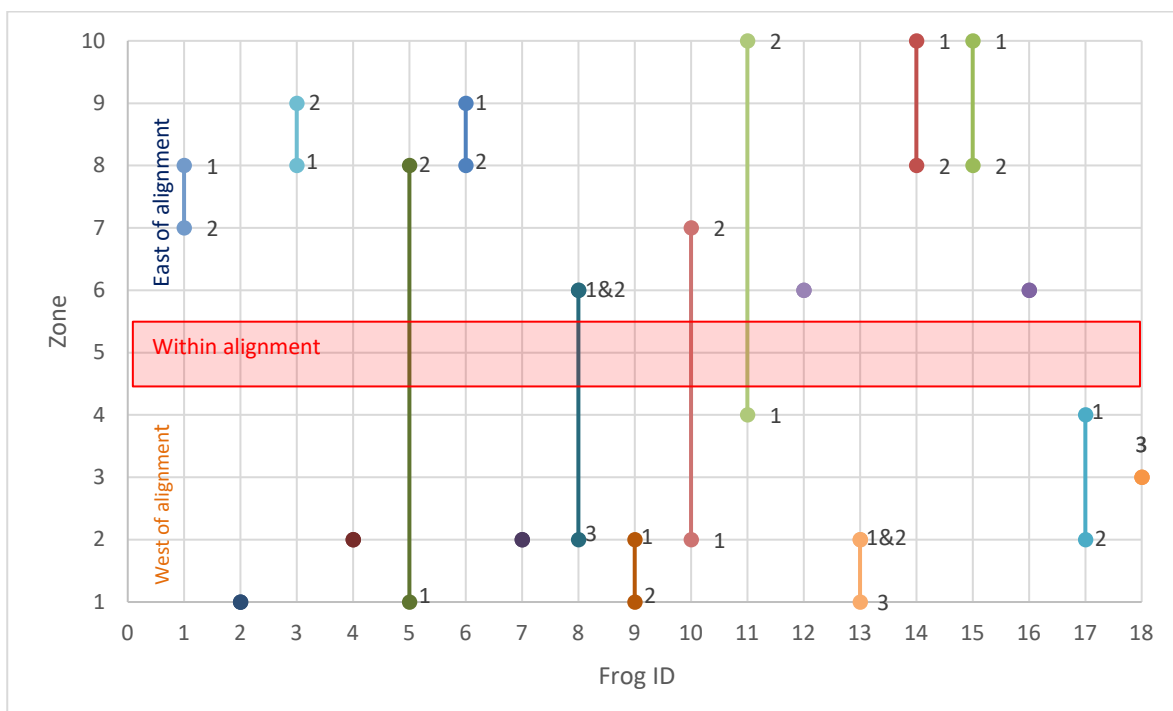
A total of 87 individuals have been recaptured on at least one occasion over all monitoring events. Of these, 49 recaptures have occurred at the impact sites. Fifteen (31%) of these individuals from impact sites have been captured on both sides of the carriageway over successive monitoring events. Of the 38 recaptures at the reference sites, 11 (29%) have been captured on both sides of the midpoint over successive monitoring events.

- *Cooperabung Creek impact site*: Ten Giant Barred Frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, four (40%) have been captured on both sides of the carriageway, including one individual (ID#7) that traversed on at least two occasions.
- *Smiths Creek impact site*: Eighteen frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, four (22%) have been captured on both sides of the carriageway.
- *Pipers Creek impact site*: Twelve Giant Barred Frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, three (27%) have been captured on both sides of the carriageway.
- *Maria River impact site*: Nine Giant Barred Frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, four (44%) have been captured on both sides of the carriageway.
- *Cooperabung Creek reference site*: Nine Giant Barred Frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, two (22%) have been captured on both sides of the transect midpoint.
- *Pipers Creek reference site*: Twenty-nine Giant Barred Frogs have been recaptured over all monitoring periods. Of these individuals, nine (31%) have been captured on both sides of the transect midpoint. including three individuals (ID#18, 19 and 23) that have traversed on at least two occasions.

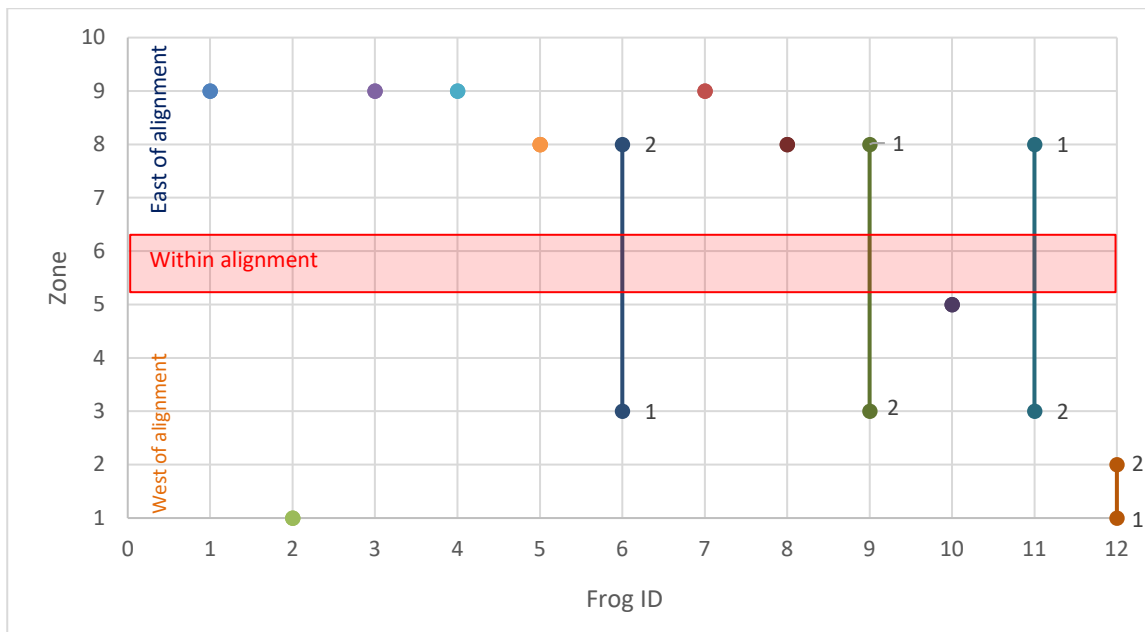
At the impact sites, while the monitored waterways continue uninterrupted under the carriageway, there is a distinct change in streamside vegetation within the area immediately under the carriageway. Under the carriageway at all impact sites, streamside vegetation ranges from completely absent to very limited, represented by small clumps of shrubs and/or *Lomandra* spp. The streamside habitat in these areas is limited to the large rocks and boulders incorporated during construction of the Project, which are part of the structure design and important for long term asset stability. Despite this abrupt change in streamside habitat immediately under the carriageway, a number of Giant Barred Frogs have been recorded traversing the carriageway. The percentage of Giant Barred Frogs found to have traversed the impact site midpoints do not appear to differ substantially from the percentage of Giant Barred Frogs found to have traversed the reference site midpoints.



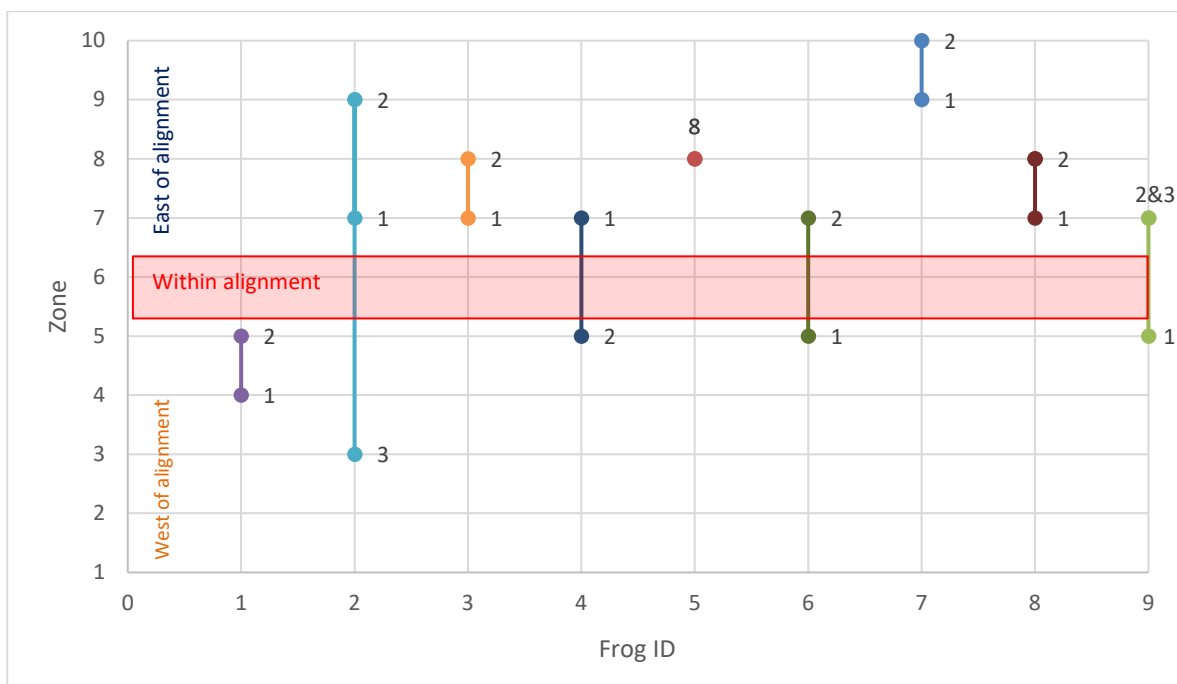
Graph 10: Cooperabung Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns



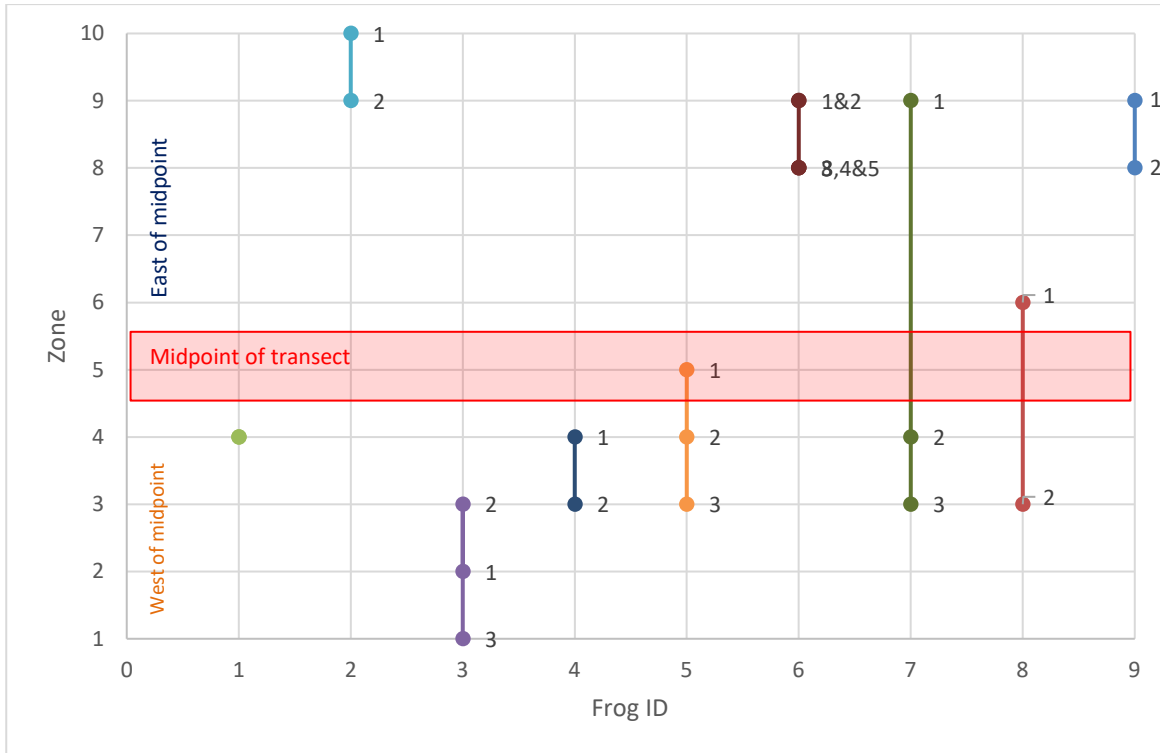
Graph 11: Smiths Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns



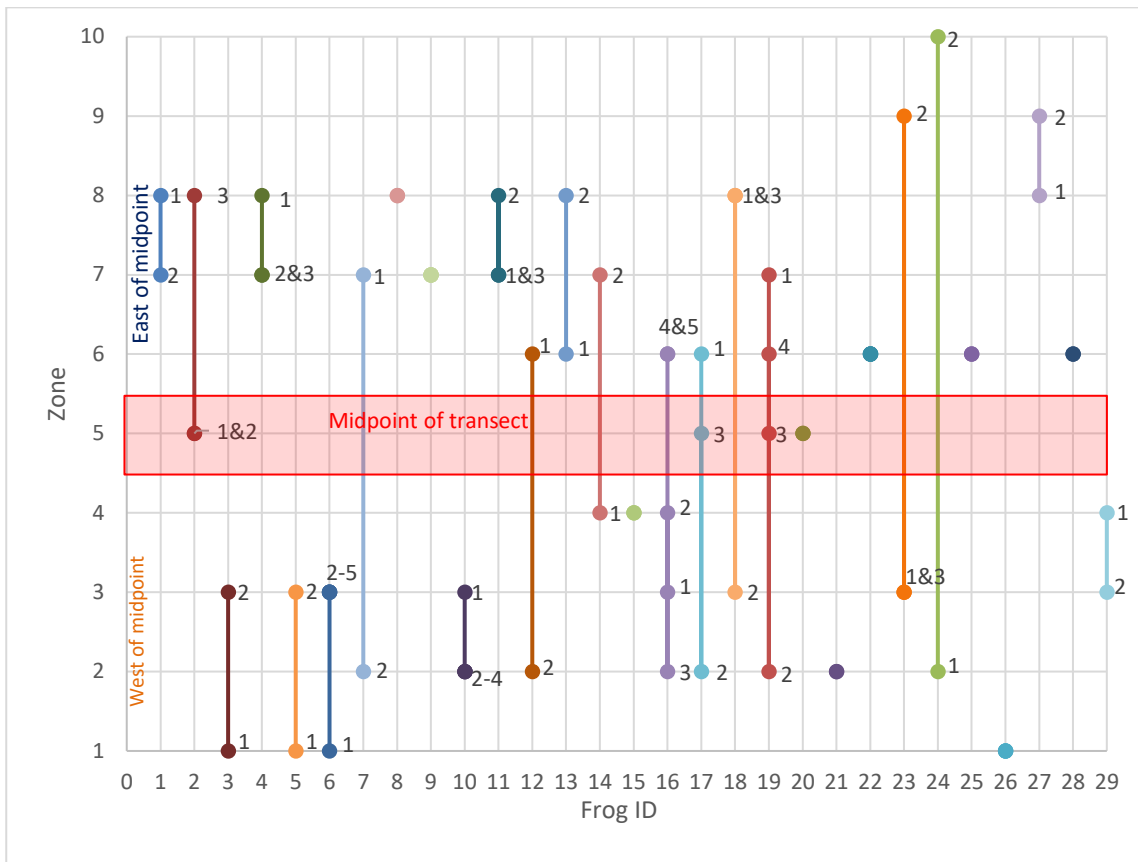
Graph 12: Pipers Creek impact site: recapture movement patterns



Graph 13: Maria River impact site: recapture movement patterns



Graph 14: Cooperabung Creek reference site: recapture movement patterns



Graph 15: Pipers Creek reference site: recapture movement patterns

3.5 Water Quality

Water quality monitoring was undertaken by TfNSW. Data included in this report represents the second operational monitoring period, from 30 March 2019 to 29 March 2020 (TfNSW 2020). Presented here is a summary of the data collected for Cooperabung Creek, Smiths Creek, Pipers Creek and Maria River, for the purpose of assessing the water quality in relation to desired parameters and the water quality performance measures specified in the EMP. Annex 3 presents data extracted from the water quality reports. It shows only those sampling results where the calculated median downstream value exceeded (was above the 80th percentile) or was below (below the 20th percentile) desired threshold values of the upstream site.

3.5.1 Parameters

Table 4 presents the number of occasions downstream median values were greater than the 80th percentile and less than the 20th percentile, and of these, the number that exceeded the ANZECC trigger value. All sites had at least one parameter for one or more monthly results, for which the median downstream value exceeded the 80th percentile of the upstream value. These are discussed below.

Electrical conductivity: Downstream median values were below or above the calculated upstream 80th and 20th percentile trigger value on one or more occasions for all sites. According to TfNSW 2020, the greater differences between upstream and downstream values occurred when there was no visible flow, sample points persisting as isolated ponds, or in some cases dry upstream conditions at the time of sampling. At Maria River, levels below the ANZECC guideline trigger values coincided with the substantial rain events in February and March 2020. At Smiths Creek the elevated levels above the ANZECC guideline trigger values were exceeded on five occasion each. TfNSW 2020 notes that this period (ie April 2019 to January 2020) was characterised by prolonged dry conditions resulting in stagnation of these waterways and at times excessive algae growth and concluded that it is likely that a combination of agricultural activities and construction work associated with the project has contributed to elevated sediment/nutrient levels in Smiths Creek and the associated algal growth observed.

Dissolved oxygen: Downstream median values were below or above the calculated upstream 80th and 20th percentile trigger value on one or more occasions for all sites. At Cooperabung Creek and Smiths Creek the variability coincided with algae outbreaks and both these sites were noted as having little to no flow or existing as isolated ponds. TfNSW 2020 considered impacts attributable to construction to be negligible, however the removal of waterway vegetation (within and on adjacent banks) during construction may have locally reduce the waterways resilience to elevated sediment and nutrient loads.

pH: Downstream median values were generally within, or close to, the calculated upstream 80th and 20th percentile trigger values. pH levels were within the default ANZECC trigger value range for all but one instance at Pipers Creek. The water quality monitoring report considered impacts to be unrelated to construction.

Turbidity: Downstream median values were below or above the calculated upstream 80th and 20th percentile trigger value on one or more occasions for all sites. TfNSW 2020 considered impacts attributable to the Project to be negligible or minor.

Nitrogen and Phosphorus: Downstream nitrogen and phosphorus values were variable throughout the year and for sites. Levels were generally consistent within upstream and downstream ranges. Differences between upstream and downstream was generally when the sampling points persisted as isolated ponds. Elevated levels recorded at Maria River were attributed to broader land use practices. The water quality monitoring report considered impacts attributable to construction to be negligible.

Metals: There was limited variation in the level of metals with the exception of aluminium, iron, manganese and zinc. Levels were generally consistent with upstream values. Differences between upstream and downstream values was generally when the sampling points persisted as isolated ponds. The water quality monitoring report considered elevated metal parameters unlikely to be attributable to construction related activities.

The water quality monitoring report suggested that results were not inconsistent with the variability and levels experienced during the pre-construction monitoring.

Table 4: Triggered water quality parameters per site

| Parameter | Number of samples where downstream median value > 80th % or < 20 th % (# downstream value exceeds ANZECC trigger/range) | | | |
|-------------------------------|--|--------------|--------------|-------------|
| | Cooperabung Creek* | Smiths Creek | Pipers Creek | Maria River |
| Temperature °C | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Electrical Conductivity uS/cm | 3 | 5 (1) | 7 | 8 (5) |
| Dissolved oxygen % | 1 | 2 | 2 | 2 |
| pH | 2 | 4 | 7 (1) | 6 |
| Turbidity (NTU) | 1 | 5 | 10 | 7 |
| Total suspended solids mg/L | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| Aluminium mg/L | 1 | 1 (1) | 2 (1) | 1 (1) |
| Arsenic mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Cadmium mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Chromium mg/L | 0 | 0 | 1 (1) | 1 (1) |
| Copper mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Iron mg/L | 0 | 1 | 2 | 4 |
| Lead mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Manganese mg/L | 0 | 4 (2) | 2 | 2 |
| Mercury mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Nickel mg/L | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Silver mg/L | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Zinc mg/L | 0 | 1 (1) | 0 | 0 |
| Total nitrogen mg/L | 1 (1) | 2 (2) | 2 (1) | 3 |
| Total phosphorus mg/L | 2 | 4 (1) | 4 (1) | 0 |

* limited sampling

4. Discussion

4.1 Performance Measures

A summary of Year 1 (2015/2016), Year 2 (2016/2017), Year 3 (2017/2018), Year 4 (2018/2019) and Year 5 (2019/2020) survey results in relation to the performance measures is provided in Table 5.

Table 5: Performance measures and discussion of results.

| Performance measure | Discussion |
|---|--|
| Monitoring is undertaken during baseline surveys and Years 1 – 8 or until monitoring can demonstrate that mitigation measures are effective. | This performance measure has been met for all years. Giant Barred Frog monitoring has been undertaken at all six sites according to the EMP to date. Summer 2018/2019 surveys were not undertaken due to insufficient rainfall. |
| Monitoring during Year 1 – 8 is undertaken at the Impact and Control sites where baseline monitoring was undertaken, subject to landowner agreement. | This performance measure has been met for all years. Giant Barred Frog monitoring has been undertaken at all six baseline sites, where landowner agreement permitted. |
| Continued presence of Giant Barred Frogs during each survey event in Year 1 – 8 at sites where it was identified during baseline surveys, subject to access due to landowner agreement. | <p>This performance measure has been met for all sites in Year 1 (2015/2016), 5 of 6 sites in Year 2 (2016/2017), Year 3 (2017/2018), Year 4 (2018/2019) and 3 of 6 sites in Year 5 (2019/2020).</p> <p>Baseline: Giant Barred Frogs were recorded at all six monitoring sites in spring and summer and at four sites in autumn. Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at the Maria River impact site and Pipers Creek reference site during the autumn 2014 baseline survey.</p> <p>Year 1 (2015/2016): Giant Barred Frogs were detected at all six sites during all surveys.</p> <p>Year 2 (2016/2017): Giant Barred Frogs were detected at all six sites in spring and summer and five sites in autumn. Not recorded at Pipers Creek impact site during the autumn 2017 survey where it was detected during baseline surveys.</p> <p>Year 3 (2017/2018): Giant Barred Frogs were detected at all six sites in spring and five sites in summer and autumn. Not recorded at Pipers Creek impact site during summer and autumn 2018 where it was detected during baseline surveys.</p> <p>Year 4 (2018/2019): Giant Barred Frogs were detected at five sites in spring and all six sites in autumn. Not recorded at Cooperabung Creek reference site during spring 2018 where it was detected during baseline surveys.</p> <p>Year 5 (2019/2020): Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site, where it was recorded during all three baseline surveys. Not recorded at Maria River impact during summer 2020, where it was recorded during baseline surveys and not recorded at Cooperabung Creek reference site during spring 2019, where it was detected during baseline surveys.</p> |
| Mitigation measures are effective as defined in the EPBC approval when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8. | <p>This performance measure is not yet applicable.</p> <p>Initial results (review of movement patterns of re-captured individuals showing records along the creek on either side of the carriageway) indicate that Giant Barred Frogs are moving underneath the road. It is unknown if they used the underpasses, however, no breaches of the frog fencing were observed during surveys.</p> |

| Performance measure | Discussion |
|--|--|
| Median values of all downstream water quality monitoring at GBF habitat or potential habitat locations during construction and operation (Year 1 – 6) is less than the 80th percentile value of the upstream site (where 80th percentile is the value at which median values at the downstream site are above 80% of the recorded background water quality records), where this change is found to be attributable to construction or operation. | <p>This performance measure has been met for all parameters at all sites.</p> <p>Whilst values at all sites have exceeded the 80th percentile on one or more occasion, impacts potentially attributable to construction were considered negligible or minor. Variability at some sites was a result of extensive algae outbreaks and low water flows.</p> |
| No change to densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns compared to baseline data during monitoring in Year 1 – 8, and then when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8. | <p>This performance measure has not been met.</p> <p>The number and location of Giant Barred Frogs recorded varied between season and year at all sites. All sites appear to show an overall decreasing trend in mean records and densities. However, as this decreasing trend is evident at both impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute these changes to the Project at this stage. The low number of records obtained in 2019/2020 may reflect the relatively dry conditions as a result of below average rainfall for the preceeding 10 months.</p> <p>Within-year movement patterns that would permit comparison between baseline and subsequent monitoring events is not possible due to lack of data (surveys and captures are too infrequent), however, assessment of movement patterns of recaptured individuals over all surveys show that 31% of recaptured frogs have been found to traverse from one side of the carriageway to the other.</p> |

5. Recommendations

5.1 Contingency Measures

The EMP lists potential problems and contingency measures for various components of the monitoring program. Those that are considered relevant to the Giant Barred Frog monitoring program are listed and discussed in Table 6.

Table 6: Contingency measures

| Potential problem | Contingency measure proposed in EMP | Discussion of proposed measure |
|--|--|--|
| Decline in presence of target species recorded at Impact sites after the upgrade has been completed, when compared to change in Control sites. | <p>The cause of the decline in populations at impacts sites will be investigated in consultation with EPA and DoTE within two weeks of results reported by ecologist.</p> <p>If the cause of decline is considered most likely attributed to the upgrade of the highway (and not another event such as bushfire), mitigation measures, such as the location and types of fauna crossings and fauna fencing will be reviewed within two months of the above consultation being completed.</p> | <p>The mean number of Giant Barred Frogs recorded during the current monitoring period was lower compared to the previous monitoring event at all sites.</p> <p>It is not possible to attribute observed changes in Giant Barred Frog presence/abundance at the sites to the Project for the following reasons:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The variable nature of annual mean records among sites • The evidence of a decreasing trend in frog numbers at reference sites • The lack of a distinct difference between frog numbers at impact and reference sites. <p>The potential influence of environmental variables, such as rainfall, may have contributed to the lower numbers recorded in the 2019/2020 monitoring period.</p> <p>The apparent reduction in Giant Barred Frog numbers, however, is noted and will be considered in future monitoring events. This contingency measure is not yet considered relevant.</p> |

5.2 Recommendations

A summary of those performance indicators that were not met in the 2019/2020 monitoring period, recommended corrective actions and general recommendations are provided in Table 7.

Table 7: Recommendations

| Performance measure | Action |
|--|--|
| Continued presence of Giant Barred Frogs during each survey event in Year 1 – 8 at sites where it was identified during baseline surveys, subject to access due to landowner agreement. | <p>This performance measure has been met for 3 of 6 sites in Year 5 (2019/2020).</p> <p>Giant Barred Frogs were not recorded at Cooperabung Creek impact site, where it was recorded during all three baseline surveys. Not recorded at Maria River impact during summer 2020, where it was recorded during baseline surveys and not recorded at Cooperabung Creek reference site during spring 2019, where it was detected during baseline surveys.</p> <p>Due to lower than average rainfall and reduced records at all sites (impact and reference) it is recommended that monitoring continue as per the EMP.</p> |
| No change to densities, distribution, habitat use and movement patterns compared to baseline data during monitoring in Year 1 – 8, and then when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8. | <p>This performance measure has not been met.</p> <p>As discussed in Table 6, all sites appear to show an overall decreasing trend in mean records and densities. However, as this decreasing trend is evident at both impact and reference sites, it is not possible to attribute these changes to the Project at this stage. The low number of records obtained in 2019/2020 may reflect the below average rainfall and relatively dry environmental conditions.</p> <p>It is recommended that monitoring continue as per the EMP.</p> |

References

GHD (2010). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Environmental Assessment. Report prepared for the Roads and Maritime Services.

Lewis (2013). Pacific Highway Upgrade: Oxley Highway to Kempsey Giant Barred Frog Management Strategy. Prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Lewis Ecological Surveys.

Niche (2015a). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: 2015 Autumn survey – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

Niche (2015b). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: Baseline Surveys – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

Niche (2016). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: 2015/2016 – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

Niche (2017). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: 2016/2017 – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

Niche (2018). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: 2017/2018 – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

Niche (2019). Giant Barred Frog monitoring: 2018/2019 – Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Report prepared for Roads and Maritime Services by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd.

RMS (2019). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade Ecological Monitoring Program. Roads and Maritime Update to report prepared by SMEC Hyder Joint Venture, August 2019.

TfNSW (2020). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Upgrade Project Operational water quality monitoring report year 2 - 30 March 2019 to 29 March 2020. Transport for NSW.

Sutherland, W. (2006). Ecological Census Techniques: a Handbook, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Annex 1 – 2019/2020 data summary for each monitoring site

Cooperabung Creek impact site

Table 8: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Cooperabung Creek impact site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|----------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 18/10/19 | Start | 12:04pm | 17 | 19 | 84 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | | 14 | 20 | 91 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 21/01/20 | Start | 11:00pm | 28 | | 65 | - | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 1:30am | 28 | | 65 | - | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 19/03/20 | Start | 9:27pm | 16.3 | | 83 | 100 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 11:20pm | 17 | | 92 | 40 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Table 9: Habitat details: Cooperabung Creek impact site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 4 | 75 | 25 | 10 | 70 | 0 | yes | 3 | 0 | 30 | | yes | no |
| 3 | 80 | 5 | 50 | 30 | 10 | yes | 1 | | 10 | | no | no |
| 2 | 75 | 20 | 60 | 25 | 5 | yes | 1 | | 50 | | yes | no |
| 5 | 25 | 25 | 60 | 40 | 0 | yes | 1 | | 40 | | yes | no |
| 6 | 15 | 20 | 50 | 15 | 30 | yes | 1 | | 30 | | yes | no |
| 8 | 90 | 30 | 5 | 90 | 5 | yes | 2 | | 40 | | yes | no |
| 9 | 60 | 30 | 60 | 25 | 0 | yes | 3 | | 5 | | no | no |
| 4 | 75 | 25 | 10 | 70 | 0 | yes | 3 | 0 | 30 | | yes | no |
| 3 | 80 | 5 | 50 | 30 | 10 | yes | 1 | | 10 | | no | no |
| 2 | 75 | 20 | 60 | 25 | 5 | yes | 1 | | 50 | | yes | no |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish

Table 10: Summary of captures: Cooperabung Creek impact site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of adult males | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of adult females | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of sub-adults | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of juveniles | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Habitat: Microhabitat within these zones included flood debris as overhang shelter, grass and leaf litter.

Smiths Creek impact site

Table 11: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Smiths Creek impact site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|----------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 16/10/19 | Start | 11:31pm | 18.9 | 21 | 99 | 50 | 0 | 50 | 0 |
| | Finish | 1:55am | 19 | 20 | 93 | 40 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| 23/01/20 | Start | 11:30pm | 26 | | 76 | | 0 | | 0 |
| | Finish | 1:45am | 29 | | 76 | | 0 | | 0 |
| 18/03/20 | Start | 10:00pm | 21 | | 93 | 50 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 1:20am | 15 | | 99 | 40 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Table 12: Habitat details: Smiths Creek impact site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 5 | 70 | 20 | 80 | 5 | 20 | no | 2 | - | - | | yes | no |
| 3 | 80 | 25 | 15 | 20 | 10 | no | 2 | - | 20 | | no | yes |
| 2 | 80 | 10 | 25 | 85 | 0 | no | 2 | - | 50 | | yes | yes |
| 1 | 70 | 10 | 70 | 30 | 0 | yes | 2 | - | 40 | | no | no |
| 6 | 85 | 5 | 50 | 30 | 0 | yes | 2 | - | 50 | | yes | no |
| 7 | 95 | 5 | 2 | 95 | 0 | yes | 1 | - | 50 | | yes | no |
| 8 | 70 | 5 | 45 | 50 | 5 | yes | 2 | - | 50 | | yes | no |
| 9 | 75 | 0 | 5 | 10 | 50 | yes | 1 | - | 60 | | yes | no |
| 10 | 50 | 5 | 10 | 15 | 5 | yes | 2 | 1 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 5 | 70 | 20 | 80 | 5 | 20 | no | 2 | - | | | yes | no |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish

Table 13: Summary of captures: Smiths Creek impact site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 3 | 5 | 3 |
| Number of adult males | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Number of adult females | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Number of sub-adults | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of juveniles | 0 | 3 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 0 | 1 | 1 |

Habitat: Microhabitat within these zones included leaf litter, flood debris under log and on bare ground.

Pipers Creek impact site

Table 14: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Pipers Creek impact site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|------------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 15/10/2019 | Start | 9:57pm | 25 | 19 | 58 | 40 | 0 | 10 | 0 |
| | Finish | 1:45am | 25 | 19 | 58 | 50 | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| 23/01/2020 | Start | 08:00pm | 28 | | 76 | | 0 | | 1 |
| | Finish | 11:00pm | 26 | | 76 | | 0 | | 0 |
| 17/03/2020 | Start | 07:55pm | 18.3 | | 93 | 100 | 0 | 100 | 2 |
| | Finish | 10:35pm | 17.3 | | 99 | 50 | 0 | 100 | 1 |

Table 15: Habitat details: Pipers Creek impact site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 5 | 80 | 10 | 1 | 95 | 5 | no | 1 | 0 | 100 | | yes | no |
| 4 | 70 | 60 | 2 | 95 | 0 | no | 1 | 0 | 100 | | yes | no |
| 3 | 70 | 90 | 80 | 10 | 0 | yes | 1 | 0 | 100 | | yes | no |
| 2 | 30 | 50 | 5 | 90 | 5 | no | 1 | 0 | 100 | | yes | no |
| 1 | 75 | 70 | 80 | 50 | 10 | no | 1 | 0 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 6 | 25 | 5 | 95 | 5 | 0 | yes | 1 | - | - | | yes | no |
| 7 | 15 | 80 | 1 | 80 | 20 | yes | 2 | 1 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 8 | 50 | 5 | 1 | 80 | 2 | yes | 1 | 0 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 9 | 75 | 2 | 2 | 95 | 5 | yes | 1 | 0 | 40 | | yes | yes |
| 10 | 50 | 40 | 70 | 25 | 5 | yes | 1 | 0 | 40 | | yes | yes |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish, - = unknown

Table 16: Summary of captures: Pipers Creek impact site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 2 | 3 | 1 |
| Number of adult males | 0 | 2 | 1 |
| Number of adult females | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Number of sub-adults | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of juveniles | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 0 | 1 | 0 |

Habitat: Microhabitat use included leaf litter and on bare ground.

Maria River impact site

Table 17: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Maria River impact site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|------------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 16/10/2019 | Start | 10:09pm | 22 | 19 | 96 | 40 | 0 | 100 | 1 |
| | Finish | | 19 | 19 | 99 | 0 | 0 | 100 | 1 |
| 22/01/2020 | Start | 08:40pm | 28 | | 68 | | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 11:00pm | 28 | | 68 | | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| 18/03/2020 | Start | 07:31pm | 20 | | 72 | 100 | 0 | 10 | 0 |
| | Finish | 10:00pm | 16.8 | | 93 | 100 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Table 18: Habitat details: Maria River impact site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 5 | 50 | 70 | 25 | 90 | 10 | no | 2 | 0 | 40 | | yes | no |
| 4 | 50 | 100 | 0 | 80 | 10 | no | 2 | 0 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 3 | 25 | 90 | 90 | 15 | 2 | no | 2 | 0 | 40 | | yes | no |
| 2 | 25 | 90 | 50 | 25 | 0 | no | 1 | 0 | 20 | | no | no |
| 1 | 25 | 80 | 10 | 90 | 5 | no | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |
| 6 | 75 | 20 | 40 | 70 | 0 | no | 2 | 0 | 100 | | yes | no |
| 7 | 70 | 55 | 5 | 95 | 0 | no | - | - | - | | - | no |
| 8 | 90 | 15 | 35 | 70 | 0 | no | - | - | - | | - | yes |
| 9 | 95 | 80 | 50 | 60 | 20 | no | 0 | - | - | | no | no |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish

Table 19: Summary of captures: Maria River impact site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of adult males | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of adult females | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of sub-adults | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of juveniles | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Habitat: Microhabitat within these zones included under grass and leaf litter. Lantana is very abundant along both side of the river banks and is the dominant vegetation from Mlz1 to Mlz5. Lantana has also increased it's dominance of the downstream side throughout all zones.

Cooperabung Creek reference site

Table 20: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Cooperabung Creek reference site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|------------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 15/10/2019 | Start | 07:46pm | 27.3 | 17 | 53 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 09:38pm | 22 | 17 | 53 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| 21/01/2020 | Start | 08:30pm | 26 | | 78 | | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 10:30pm | 26 | | 78 | | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 19/03/2020 | Start | 07:29pm | 22 | | 71 | 50 | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| | Finish | 09:10pm | 20 | | 71 | 40 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Table 21: Habitat details: Cooperabung Creek reference site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 1 | 60 | 50 | 10 | 90 | 10 | no | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |
| 2 | 70 | 15 | 2 | 95 | 0 | no | 1 | 0 | 6 | | no | yes |
| 3 | 85 | 65 | 5 | 90 | 2 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |
| 4 | 90 | 5 | 5 | 50 | 0 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |
| 5 | 95 | 10 | 2 | 80 | 5 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |
| 6 | 65 | 5 | 25 | 40 | 2 | yes | 1 | 0 | 20 | | no | no |
| 7 | 40 | 2 | 70 | 10 | 0 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | yes |
| 8 | 25 | 2 | 15 | 50 | 20 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | yes |
| 9 | 95 | 5 | 15 | 80 | 2 | yes | 2 | 0 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 10 | 98 | 1 | 2 | 50 | 20 | yes | 0 | 0 | 0 | | no | no |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish

Table 22: Summary of captures: Cooperabung Creek reference site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 2 | 1 | 0 |
| Number of adult males | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of adult females | 2 | 1 | 0 |
| Number of sub-adults | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of juveniles | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 1 | 1 | 0 |

Habitat: Microhabitat found being used included grass and lomandra.

Pipers Creek reference site

Table 23: Summary of surveys and prevailing abiotic variables: Pipers Creek reference site

| Date | Time | | Air temp. °C | Water temp. °C | Humidity % | Stream depth (cm) | Wind (0-3, 0= no wind) | Cloud cover % | Rain (0-3, 0= no rain) |
|------------|--------|---------|--------------|----------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 17/10/2019 | Start | 07:46pm | 26 | 21 | 29 | 30 | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| | Finish | 11:45pm | 25 | 21 | 29 | 20 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 22/01/2020 | Start | 11:45pm | 26 | | 76 | | | | |
| | Finish | 03:30am | 24.4 | | 81 | | | | |
| 17/03/2020 | Start | 11:03pm | 17.2 | | 99 | 25 | 0 | 100 | 0 |
| | Finish | 02:50am | 16.9 | | 99 | 50 | 0 | 10 | 0 |

Table 24: Habitat details: Pipers Creek reference site

| Zone | OS % | Sh % | G % | LL % | BE % | Cattle | Pools | Riffles | DoP (cm) | FB | EF | Frogs detected |
|------|------|------|-----|------|------|--------|-------|---------|----------|----|-----|----------------|
| 4 | 80 | 50 | 15 | 50 | 50 | no | 1 | - | 50 | | no | yes |
| 5 | 95 | 40 | 10 | 90 | 0 | no | 2 | 0 | 50 | | yes | no |
| 3 | 70 | 10 | 80 | 25 | 0 | no | 2 | 0 | 20 | | yes | yes |
| 2 | 85 | 10 | 5 | 50 | 20 | no | 2 | 0 | 50 | | yes | yes |
| 1 | 80 | 5 | 50 | 25 | 15 | no | 2 | - | 40 | | yes | yes |
| 6 | 85 | 60 | 10 | 30 | 40 | no | 0 | - | 2 | | no | yes |
| 8 | 50 | 40 | 80 | 10 | 0 | no | 2 | - | 30 | | yes | yes |
| 7 | 95 | 30 | 10 | 60 | 10 | no | 3 | - | 40 | | yes | no |
| 9 | 30 | 25 | 15 | 60 | 0 | no | 1 | - | 20 | | yes | no |
| 10 | 80 | 25 | 10 | 70 | 5 | no | 1 | - | 10 | | yes | no |

OS = overstorey cover, Sh = Shrub cover, G = Ground cover, LL = leaf litter cover, BE = bare earth, DoP = depth of deepest pool, FB = fence breach, EF = exotic fish

Table 25: Summary of captures: Pipers Creek reference site

| | Spring 2019 | Summer 2020 | Autumn 2020 |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Number of frogs recorded | 9 | 9 | 7 |
| Number of adult males | 4 | 7 | 4 |
| Number of adult females | 1 | 2 | 2 |
| Number of sub-adults | 3 | 0 | 1 |
| Number of juveniles | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of recaptures | 2 | 4 | 3 |

Habitat: Microhabitat within these zones included within leaf litter, sheltering under Lomandra, and on the creek bed, bank or bare ground.

Annex 2 - Giant Barred Frog individual capture data

L = length (mm); W = weight (g); DW = distance to water (m); S = swabbed for Chytrid fungus; Z = Zone; U = unknown; M = male; F = female; J = juvenile

| Site | Location | Season | Sex | Age | Reproductive status | L | W | DW | pit_tag_code | Capture status | Z | Activity | Microhabitat |
|--------|-------------------|--------|-----|-----------|---------------------|----|-----|----|-----------------|--------------------|----|----------|-----------------------|
| Ref | Cooperabung Creek | Spring | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 97 | 165 | 7 | 00076345D6 | First time | 9 | Sitting | grass |
| Ref | Cooperabung Creek | Spring | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 95 | 138 | 2 | 00077E7E2D | Recapture | 9 | Sitting | lomandra |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Sub Adult | Immature | 55 | 25 | 3 | 0007A385B7 | First time capture | 9 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Sub Adult | Immature | 49 | 18 | 5 | 0007A3EDDB | First time capture | 10 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Maria River | Spring | M | Sub Adult | Immature | 61 | 35 | 20 | 0007A3FC27 | First time capture | 8 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Spring | Unk | Adult | n/a | | | 15 | NA | Uncaptured | 3 | Sitting | flood debri,under log |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Spring | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 97 | 133 | 20 | 0007A3A8C7 | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Spring | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 93 | 130 | 15 | 0007A09A12 | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | bare ground |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | M | Adult | n/a | 74 | 64 | 3 | 900118001375092 | Recapture | 3 | Buried | lomandra,leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Sub Adult | | 51 | 20 | 4 | 0007A11A19 | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Sub Adult | n/a | 50 | 18 | 4 | 0007A0FA0E | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | tree base |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Sub Adult | Immature | 55 | 25 | 4 | 0007A0E569 | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 91 | 117 | 2 | 0007A3A8E7 | First time capture | 1 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | M | Adult | Light Nuptial Pads | 70 | 67 | 2 | 0007A3DCBF | Recapture | 1 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | M | Adult | Light Nuptial Pads | 67 | 55 | 1 | 0007A11C69 | First time capture | 8 | Buried | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | M | Adult | Light Nuptial Pads | 62 | 44 | 3 | 00079EA4D7 | First time capture | 8 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Spring | Unk | Juvenile | Immature | 40 | 14 | 1 | 0007A0F5E0 | First time capture | 8 | Sitting | creek |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 72 | 66 | 1 | 00077E6A31 | Recapture | 2 | | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Summer | F | Adult | | 99 | 146 | 10 | 0007A3BBFA | First time capture | 2 | | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Summer | Unk | Juvenile | Immature | 55 | 25 | 5 | 0007A10FFF | First time capture | 2 | | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Summer | Unk | Juvenile | Immature | 53 | 80 | 15 | 0007D23847 | First time capture | 3 | | leaf litter |

| Site | Location | Season | Sex | Age | Reproductive status | L | W | DW | pit_tag_code | Capture status | Z | Activity | Microhabitat |
|--------|-------------------|--------|-----|-----------|-----------------------|------|-----|-----|-----------------|--------------------|---|----------|------------------|
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Summer | Unk | Juvenile | Immature | 77 | 20 | 15 | 0007A0EEAB | First time capture | 3 | | leaf litter |
| Ref | Cooperabung Creek | Summer | F | Adult | Possibly gravid | 90 | 126 | 25 | 00077E7E2D | Recapture | 8 | | grass/dirt |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 76 | | 1 | 900118001375092 | Recapture | 3 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 67 | | 2 | 0007A10D43 | First time capture | 2 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | | | 2 | 0007A3500E | Recapture | 2 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | F | Adult | mating with frog 5 | | | 2 | unkown | Uncaptured | 2 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | mating with frog 4 | 74 | 59 | 2.5 | 0007A3DCBF | Recapture | 2 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 71 | 57 | 1 | 000791EC31 | Recapture | 6 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | F | Adult | | 69 | 44 | 0.5 | 00079EAEEF | First time capture | 6 | | gravel |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 75 | 60 | 1 | 0007A0E2C2 | First time capture | 6 | | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | | | 10 | unkown | Uncaptured | 1 | | lomandra |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | 52 | 27 | 10 | 0007A0E2E2 | First time capture | 8 | Sitting | dirt |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Summer | M | Adult | | | | | | Uncaptured | 7 | escape | debris |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Summer | F | Adult | | 94 | 132 | 10 | 0007A2e861 | Recapture | 2 | | leaf litter |
| Impact | Pipers Creek | Autumn | M | Adult | n/a | | | 0 | | Uncaptured | 3 | calling | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 76 | 59 | 3 | 00079206C4 | Recapture | 6 | Sitting | bank,bare ground |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | Unk | Sub Adult | Immature | 62 | 36 | 2 | 0007A38CB4 | First time capture | 6 | Sitting | lomandra |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 84 | 79 | 3 | 0007A3EB16 | First time capture | 7 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | M | Adult | | 68.5 | 48 | 3 | 0007A3E2C3 | First time capture | 9 | Sitting | bank,bare ground |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | M | Adult | Moderate Nuptial Pads | 83 | 66 | | 0007A0E2C2 | Recapture | 6 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | M | Adult | | | | 4 | | Uncaptured | 3 | calling | leaf litter |
| Ref | Pipers Creek | Autumn | M | Adult | Moderate Nuptial Pads | 78 | 60 | 2.5 | 900118001375092 | Recapture | 4 | Jumping | leaf litter |

| Site | Location | Season | Sex | Age | Reproductive status | L | W | DW | pit_tag_code | Capture status | Z | Activity | Microhabitat |
|--------|--------------|--------|-----|-------|---------------------|----|----|----|--------------|--------------------|---|----------|--------------|
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Autumn | F | Adult | Not Gravid | 90 | | 10 | 0007A37FBE | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Autumn | F | Adult | | 70 | 60 | 5 | 000791EBA8 | First time capture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |
| Impact | Smiths Creek | Autumn | F | Adult | Gravid | 92 | | 3 | 0007023D8C | Recapture | 2 | Sitting | leaf litter |

Annex 3 - Water Quality data (extracted from TfNSW 2020)

Table 26: Triggered water quality parameters: Cooperabung Creek

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|---|----------|-----------|---------------------|-------------|----------------|--------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | | April 2019 | May 2019 | June 2019 | July 2019 | August 2019 | September 2019 | October 2019 | November 2019 | December 2019 | January 2020 | February 2020 | March 2020 |
| Temperature °C | NA | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Electrical Conductivity uS/cm | 125 – 2200 | DNS | DNS | DNS | 690.0 (206.6-456.0) | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | 155.0 (206.6-478.2) | 175.5 (189.8-478.2) |
| Dissolved oxygen % | 85 – 110 | DNS | DNS | DNS | 44.7 (64.3-111.6) | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| pH | 6.5 – 8 | DNS | DNS | DNS | 6.3 (6.6-7.3) | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | 6.1 (6.5-7.3) |
| Turbidity (NTU) | 6 – 50 | DNS | DNS | DNS | 3.7 (4.7-24.6) | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Total suspended solids mg/L | - | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Aluminium mg/L | 0.055 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.12 (0.01-0.09) | |
| Arsenic mg/L | 0.024 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Cadmium mg/L | 0.0002 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Chromium mg/L | 0.001 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Copper mg/L | 0.0014 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Iron mg/L | ID | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Lead mg/L | 0.0034 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Manganese mg/L | 1.9 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Mercury mg/L | 0.0006 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Nickel mg/L | 0.011 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|---|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------------------|------------------|
| Silver mg/L | | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Zinc mg/L | 0.008 | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Total nitrogen mg/L | 0.5 | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.8 (0.1-0.6) | |
| Total phosphorus mg/L | 0.05 | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.03 (0.01-0.02) | 0.05 (0.01-0.03) |

ID = insufficient representative data (ANZECC)

Table 27: Triggered water quality parameters: Smiths Creek

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|---|----------------------|----------------------|-----------|-------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------|---------------------|--------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | April 2019 | May 2019 | June 2019 | July 2019 | August 2019 | September 2019 | October 2019 | November 2019 | December 2019 | January 2020 | February 2020 | March 2020 |
| Temperature °C | NA | | | | | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Electrical Conductivity uS/cm | 125 – 2200 | 1143.5 (192.4-323.6) | 1365.5 (192.4-800.6) | 5055.5 (195.8-880.0) | | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 87.0 (807.4-8000.0) | 126.5 (807.4-8000.0) |
| Dissolved oxygen % | 85 – 110 | | 78.5 (30.7-75.2) | | | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 84.0 (35.6-71.8) | |
| pH | 6.5 – 8 | 7.6 (7.0-7.4) | | 6.8 (7.0-7.5) | | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 6.8 (7.1-7.6) | 6.6 (6.8-7.6) |
| Turbidity (NTU) | 6 – 50 | 29.4 (10.9-26.7) | 9.4 (10.8-26.7) | 9.1 (10.8-26.7) | | | 6.0 (11.1-23.8) | 30.5 (11.3-26.7) | DNS | DNS | DNS | | |
| Total suspended solids mg/L | - | 11 (5-7) | | | | | 10 (5-8) | | 15 (5-9) | 38 (5-8) | DNS | | |
| Aluminium mg/L | 0.055 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.22 (0.01-0.07) | DNS |
| Arsenic mg/L | 0.024 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Cadmium mg/L | 0.0002 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Chromium mg/L | 0.001 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Copper mg/L | 0.0014 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Iron mg/L | ID | | 0.11 (0.36-1.19) | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Lead mg/L | 0.0034 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Manganese mg/L | 1.9 | | 0.044 (0.086-0.578) | DNS | DNS | DNS | 6.920 (0.102-0.578) | DNS | DNS | 3.080 (0.102-0.578) | DNS | 0.019 (0.057-0.578) | DNS |
| Mercury mg/L | 0.0006 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Nickel mg/L | 0.011 | 0.002 (0.001-0.001) | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.002 (0.001-0.001) | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Silver mg/L | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|---|--|-----|------------------|------------------|------------------|-----|-----|------------------|-----|--|-----|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Zinc mg/L | 0.008 | 0.016 (0.005-0.012) | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Total nitrogen mg/L | 0.5 | | | | | | 0.6 (0.3-0.5) | | | 0.8 (0.3-0.5) | DNS | | |
| Total phosphorus mg/L | 0.05 | | | | 0.06 (0.01-0.03) | 0.05 (0.01-0.03) | 0.05 (0.02-0.04) | | | 0.05 (0.01-0.03) | DNS | | |

ID = insufficient representative data (ANZECC)

Table 28: Triggered water quality parameters: Pipers Creek

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|---|------------------------|------------------------|------------------|-----------------|---------------------|----------------|----------------|------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|---------------------|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | April 2019 | May 2019 | June 2019 | July 2019 | August 2019 | September 2019 | October 2019 | November 2019 | December 2019 | January 2020 | February 2020 | March 2020 |
| Temperature °C | NA | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Electrical Conductivity uS/cm | 125 – 2200 | 552.0 (210.8-441.4) | 584.0 (231.2-501.0) | 612.5 (247.6-544.8) | | | | | | 612.0 (372.0-587.4) | 752.0 (461.6-592.4) | 100.5 (461.6-592.4) | 155.0 (425.2-592.4) |
| Dissolved oxygen % | 85 – 110 | 33.5 (36.1-76.7) | | | | | 76.4 (36.7-73.0) | | | | | | |
| pH | 6.5 – 8 | 7.8 (7.2-7.5) | | | 7.0 (7.2-7.5) | 7.8 (7.2-7.6) | 7.9 (7.2-7.8) | | | | 8.1 (7.4-7.8) | 6.7 (7.4-7.8) | 6.4 (7.0-7.8) |
| Turbidity (NTU) | 6 – 50 | 12.8 (13.7-32.7) | 11.0 (13.2-28.3) | 4.9 (12.6-28.3) | 11.2 (12.0-26.4) | 8.3 (11.4-26.4) | 5.4 (9.9-23.9) | 5.7 (9.7-23.9) | 4.2 (8.6-23.9) | 5.8 (6.9-22.3) | 4.7 (6.5-20.5) | | |
| Total suspended solids mg/L | - | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Aluminium mg/L | 0.055 | 0.01 (0.02-0.08) | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.23 (0.01-0.14) | DNS |
| Arsenic mg/L | 0.024 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Cadmium mg/L | 0.0002 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Chromium mg/L | 0.001 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.002 (0.001-0.001) | DNS |
| Copper mg/L | 0.0014 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Iron mg/L | ID | 0.15 (0.21-0.69) | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.18 (0.21-0.69) | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Lead mg/L | 0.0034 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Manganese mg/L | 1.9 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.045 (0.066-0.263) | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.037 (0.051-0.263) | DNS |
| Mercury mg/L | 0.0006 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Nickel mg/L | 0.011 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Silver mg/L | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|---|------------------|-----|-----|---------------|--|-----|-----|------------------|-----|------------------|------------------|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Zinc mg/L | 0.008 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Total nitrogen mg/L | 0.5 | | | | | 0.1 (0.2-0.4) | | | | | | 0.6 (0.2-0.4) | |
| Total phosphorus mg/L | 0.05 | | 0.04 (0.01-0.02) | | | | | | | 0.03 (0.01-0.02) | | 0.06 (0.01-0.02) | 0.03 (0.01-0.02) |

ID = insufficient representative data (ANZECC)

Table 29: Triggered water quality parameters: Maria River

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|---|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------|-----------------------|-----------------------|--------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|----------------|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | April 2019 | May 2019 | June 2019 | July 2019 | August 2019 | September 2019 | October 2019 | November 2019 | December 2019 | January 2020 | February 2020 | March 2020 |
| Temperature °C | NA | | | 13.1 (14.1-24.3) | | | | | | | | | |
| Electrical Conductivity uS/cm | 125 – 2200 | | 1614.0 (166.6-1579.6) | 2340.5 (164.0-1635.4) | | 2402.0 (164.0-1635.4) | 1811.0 (187.6-1635.4) | | 2567.0 (172.6-1261.0) | 3179.5 (172.6-1261.0) | 3805.5 (172.6-1261.0) | 92.5 (164.0-932.4) | |
| Dissolved oxygen % | 85 – 110 | | | | | | 107.1 (31.8-103.3) | | | | 31.7 (31.8-103.3) | | |
| pH | 6.5 – 8 | 7.8 (6.7-7.4) | 7.4 (6.7-7.3) | | | | 7.8 (6.7-7.5) | | | | 7.8 (6.8-7.6) | 6.3 (6.7-7.6) | 6.2 (6.7-7.6) |
| Turbidity (NTU) | 6 – 50 | | 6.1 (7.3-42.0) | 3.3 (7.3-42.0) | | | 4.7 (6.7-42.0) | | 5.1 (6.7-42.0) | | 5.3 (6.7-42.0) | 5.0 (5.7-31.5) | 5.2 (5.7-18.7) |
| Total suspended solids mg/L | - | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Aluminium mg/L | 0.055 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.36 (0.01-0.35) | DNS |
| Arsenic mg/L | 0.024 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Cadmium mg/L | 0.0002 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Chromium mg/L | 0.001 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | 0.002 (0.001-0.001) | DNS |
| Copper mg/L | 0.0014 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Iron mg/L | ID | 0.05 (0.06-0.47) | 0.05 (0.06-0.47) | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.05 (0.06-0.41) | DNS | DNS | 0.05 (0.06-0.41) | DNS | | DNS |
| Lead mg/L | 0.0034 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Manganese mg/L | 1.9 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | 0.008 (0.044-0.436) | DNS | DNS | 1.665 (0.004-0.436) | DNS | | DNS |
| Mercury mg/L | 0.0006 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Nickel mg/L | 0.011 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Silver mg/L | | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |

| Parameter | ANZECC trigger value | Median downstream site value (Upstream 20 th % - 80 th % trigger range) | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|---|--|-----|-----|---------------|--|-----|---------------|--|---------------|--|-----|
| | | Values in black = < 20 th % Values in red = > 80 th % Shaded cells = outside/above ANZECC trigger | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Zinc mg/L | 0.008 | | | DNS | DNS | DNS | | DNS | DNS | | DNS | | DNS |
| Total nitrogen mg/L | 0.5 | | | | | 0.1 (0.2-0.6) | | | 0.2 (0.3-0.6) | | 0.2 (0.3-0.6) | | |
| Total phosphorus mg/L | 0.05 | | | | | | | | | | | | |

ID = insufficient representative data (ANZECC), DNS = Did not sample

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Niche Environment and Heritage
PO Box W36 Parramatta NSW 2150
Email: info@niche-eh.com

All mail correspondence should be through our Head Office



Road Kill Monitoring 2019/2020

Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade

Prepared for Transport for NSW

July 2020

Document control

| | |
|------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Project no.: | 1702 |
| Project client: | Transport for NSW |
| Project office: | Port Macquarie |
| Document description: | Road Kill Monitoring 2019/2020 report |
| Project Director: | Rhidian Harrington |
| Project Manager: | Radika Michniewicz |
| Authors: | Jodie Danvers |
| Internal review: | Radika Michniewicz, Amanda Griffith |
| Document status: | Rev 1 |
| Local Government Area: | Kempsey and Port Macquarie Hastings |

Document revision status

| Author | Revision number | Internal review | Date issued |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-------------|
| Jodie Danvers | D1 | Radika Michniewicz | 17/06/2020 |
| Jodie Danvers | D2 | Radika Michniewicz | 29/7/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | D3 | Amanda Griffith | 29/7/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R0 | | |
| Radika Michniewicz | R1 | | 6/08/2020 |

Niche Environment and Heritage

Excellence in your environment.
ABN: 19 137 111 721

Head Office

Level 4, 460 Church Street
Parramatta NSW 2150
All mail correspondence to:
PO Box 2443
North Parramatta NSW 1750
Phone: **02 9630 5658**
Email: **info@niche-eh.com**

Locations

Sydney
Central Coast
Illawarra
Armidale
Newcastle
Mudgee
Port Macquarie
Brisbane
Cairns

© Niche Environment and Heritage, 2020

Copyright protects this publication. Except for purposes permitted by the Australian Copyright Act 1968, reproduction, adaptation, electronic storage, and communication to the public is prohibited without prior written permission. Enquiries should be addressed to Niche Environment and Heritage, PO Box 2443, Parramatta NSW 1750, Australia, email: info@niche-eh.com.

Any third party material, including images, contained in this publication remains the property of the specified copyright owner unless otherwise indicated, and is used subject to their licensing conditions.

Cover photograph: Overlooking widened median showing aerial crossing and fauna fence (left) and Standard and Phascogale fauna fence (right).

Executive summary

Context

This report documents findings of the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring period, the second of four operational monitoring periods for road kill, as required by the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Ecological Monitoring Program (EMP, RMS 2019). Road kill monitoring has been reported in association with fauna fence monitoring for the Project (Niche 2019) and will continue to be reported in association with fauna fence monitoring. However, as the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring period occurs outside of the required fauna fence monitoring periods, this report is presented as a stand-alone report of the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring period.

Aims

The aim of the fauna fence and road kill monitoring program is to determine if purpose-built fauna fences are stopping fauna from crossing the road, thereby reducing road kill. The aims of this report are to summarise the methods and results of road kill monitoring undertaken in October 2019, January 2020 and April 2020 and determine if performance measures are being met and provide corrective actions where required, as per the EMP.

Methods

Road kill monitoring was undertaken along the entire length of the Project. Surveys involved observations made from a vehicle travelling at approximately 80 km/h. Road kill fauna observed on the road and within three metres of the road verge were recorded using a GPS.

Key Results

The key results of the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring were:

- One threatened species, the Brush-tailed Phascogale was identified as road kill during April 2020 road kill monitoring.
- There were a total of 21 road kill records in spring (October 2019), 15 in summer (January 2020) and 10 in autumn (April 2020). Large ground dwelling mammals, medium ground dwelling mammals and birds were the most commonly recorded fauna groups.
- Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) from the 2019/2020 monitoring period, 17 (46%) records were within and 20 (54%) records were outside fenced areas. The rate of road kill in unfenced areas (6.4 kilometres; 3.13 records/kilometre) was higher than the rate in fenced areas (30.6 kilometres; 0.56 records/kilometre).
- Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) there were three road kill records within 200 metres of any aerial crossing during the 2019/2020 road kill surveys. The rate of road kill within 200 metres of aerial crossings (5.2 kilometres; 0.58 records/kilometre) was substantially lower than outside this boundary (31.8 kilometres; 1.07 records/kilometre).

- Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds), 12 occurred within 200 metres of underpasses. The rate of road kill within 200 metres of fauna underpasses/bridges (19.2 kilometres; 0.63 records/kilometre) was lower than the rate outside this boundary (17.8 kilometres; 1.40 records/kilometre).
- The overall average weekly road kill rate has decreased from baseline (2013/2014; 8.0) to 2019/2020 (3.8) for the same three seasons.

Conclusions

All performance measures for road kill monitoring were met for the 2019/2020 monitoring period:

- Rates of road kill were lower within fenced areas compared to unfenced areas
- Rates of road kill were lower in proximity to underpasses and aerial crossings
- Incidence of road kill has reduced from baseline
- Transport for NSW (TfNSW) have advised that all fauna fencing as identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval has been installed.

Management Implications

Given that all performance measures were met and that contingency measures were addressed as required, there are no recommendations based on the outcomes of the 2019/2020 monitoring period.

Table of Contents

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Executive summary | i |
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 1.1 Context | 1 |
| 1.2 Performance Measures | 2 |
| 1.3 Monitoring Timing | 2 |
| 1.4 Reporting | 2 |
| 1.5 Limitations | 3 |
| 2. Methodology..... | 4 |
| 2.1 Monitoring Sites | 4 |
| 2.2 Survey Methods..... | 4 |
| 2.3 Analysis | 4 |
| 3. Results | 5 |
| 3.1 2019/2020 Road Kill Results | 5 |
| 3.2 Comparison with Baseline Surveys and Previous Monitoring..... | 7 |
| 4. Discussion | 17 |
| 4.1 Performance Measures | 17 |
| 5. Recommendations..... | 18 |
| 5.1 Contingency Measures and Recommendations..... | 18 |
| References..... | 19 |
| Annex 1 – Road kill survey data | 20 |

List of Figures

| | |
|---|----|
| Figure 1: Road kill monitoring 2019/2020..... | 11 |
|---|----|

List of Tables

| | |
|---|----|
| Table 1: Road kill monitoring..... | 1 |
| Table 2: Weekly road kill rates for monitoring undertaken along the entire Project alignment..... | 8 |
| Table 3: Threatened species road kill | 9 |
| Table 4: Operational road kill rates in relation to fauna fence and crossings..... | 10 |
| Table 5: Performance measures for road kill monitoring | 17 |
| Table 6: Contingency measures for fauna fencing | 18 |
| Table 7: 2019/2020 road kill monitoring results | 20 |

List of Graphs

| | |
|--|---|
| Graph 1: 2019/2020 road kill records | 5 |
| Graph 2: Average (\pm SD, n = 4) weekly road kill in spring, summer and autumn..... | 9 |

1. Introduction

1.1 Context

The Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) section of the Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project) was approved in 2012 subject to various Ministers Conditions of Approval (MCoA) and a Statement of Commitments (SoC). A subsequent approval with additional conditions of consent (CoA) was granted in 2014 by the then Commonwealth Department of Environment (DoE) for Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES) listed under the Commonwealth *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1995* (EPBC Act). The Ecological Monitoring Program (hereafter referred to as the EMP) (RMS 2019) combines these approval conditions and defines the mitigation and offsetting requirements for threatened species and ecological communities impacted by the Project.

Fauna fences were installed to prevent fauna crossing the road surface, thereby reducing road kill and guiding animals towards safe wildlife crossing structures (underpasses and aerial crossing structures). The fauna fence and road kill are to be monitored to assess their effectiveness in reducing fauna road kill, as required by the EMP.

1.1.1 Monitoring framework

Road kill monitoring has been undertaken and reported in association with fauna fence monitoring for the Project (Niche 2019) and will continue to be reported in association with fauna fence monitoring. However, as the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring period occurs outside of the required fauna fence monitoring periods (Years 4, 6 and 8 (operational phase)), this report is presented as a stand-alone report for the 2019/2020 (Year 5) road kill monitoring period.

The design, methods and performance indicators that define the road kill monitoring program are specified in the EMP.

Road kill monitoring was required for baseline (prior to clearing), during clearing, during construction and upon completion of the Project (operational) in Years 4, 5, 6 and 8. The road kill monitoring framework provided within the EMP and the reporting status to date is shown in Table 1. The 2019/2020 monitoring period represents the second operational monitoring period and includes spring (October 2019), summer (January 2020) and autumn (April 2020). This report represents the second of four reports required for the operational phase monitoring.

Table 1: Road kill monitoring

| Project phase | Monitoring event: report | Timing of survey | Location |
|---|---|--|---|
| Baseline | <i>spring 2013, summer 2014, autumn 2014:</i> Niche 2015 | Weekly during October (spring), January (summer) and April (autumn) prior to commencement of construction (12 weeks). | Entire length of existing highway in Project area |
| During clearing operations | <i>November 2014- July 2015:</i> Niche 2015 | Daily | Portion of existing highway adjacent to clearing operations |
| One month following clearing operations | | | |
| For the duration of construction | <i>8 August 2015 – 22 July 2016:</i> Niche 2016a <i>27 July 2016 – 28 July 2017:</i> Niche 2017a <i>4 August 2017 – 29 March 2018:</i> Niche 2018 | Weekly (Note: as the opening of the Project occurred in three stages, weekly monitoring of the Project continued in the unopened sections of the Project to satisfy construction monitoring requirements.) | Entire length of existing highway in Project area |

| Project phase | Monitoring event: report | Timing of survey | Location |
|--|--|--|------------------------------------|
| Within one month of opening of the Project | <p>Twelve week post-opening periods were as follows:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Ku2K: from 3 November 2017 • OH2Ku Stage 1: from 17 November 2017 • OH2Ku Stage 2: from 30 March 2018 <p>All in Niche 2018.</p> | Weekly for 12 weeks. If this period does not coincide with the season (i.e. October (spring), January (summer) and April (autumn) in which baseline surveys were undertaken, also undertake weekly surveys during the first survey period (April, October or January) to occur after the opening of the Project (to allow for comparison to baseline results). | Entire length of completed Project |
| Upon completion of the Project (operation phase) | <p>Year 4: 2018/2019 – Niche 2019</p> <p>Year 5: 2019/2020 – Current Report</p> | Weekly during October (spring), January (summer) and April (autumn (12 weeks) in Year 4, 5, 6 and 8, or until mitigation measures can be demonstrated to have been effective as defined in the EPBC approval. | Entire length of completed Project |

1.1.2 Purpose of this report

This report documents findings of the 2019/2020 road kill monitoring period, the second of four operational monitoring periods for road kill. The aims of this report are to summarise the methods and results of the 2019/2020 monitoring and determine if performance measures are being met, as per the EMP.

1.2 Performance Measures

The EMP specifies the following performance measures for road kill monitoring:

- *Lower rates of road kill in proximity (i.e. areas of the main carriageways within areas adjacent to installed fauna fencing, and within 100 metres of rope bridges and fauna underpasses) to fauna fencing, rope bridges and fauna underpasses than in sections of the upgrade not near wildlife crossing structures or fauna fences in Year 1 – 6 & 8 monitoring events*
- *Reduced incidence of road kill from baseline conditions during monitoring events in Years 1-6 & 8 and when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8*
- *Fauna exclusion fencing is installed at a minimum in the locations identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval at Year 4.*

1.3 Monitoring Timing

Operational road kill monitoring is required weekly for four weeks during October (spring), January (summer) and April (autumn) in Years 4, 5, 6 and 8.

1.4 Reporting

Annual reporting of monitoring results will outline:

- Detailed description of monitoring methodology employed
- Results of the monitoring period
- Discussion of results, including how the results compare against performance measures, if any modifications to timing or frequency of monitoring periods or monitoring methodology are required and any other recommendations
- If contingency measures should be implemented.

All reports prepared under the EMP will be submitted to the NSW Department of Planning, Industry and Environment (DPIE) and the NSW Environment Protection Authority (EPA).

1.5 Limitations

- Identification and detection of road kill was limited to what can be observed whilst travelling at 80km/hr as it was not considered safe to stop on the operational highway. As such:
 - Some road kill fauna were identified to the vertebrate group level only.
 - Some records were classified as 'unknown' as road kill fauna could not be identified as a result of extensive collision damage.
 - It is possible that small fauna such as frogs, snakes, small mammals and birds have been under-counted as small-sized road kill fauna have the potential to be partially or wholly removed by scavenger animals, resulting in impossible identification from the vehicle.
- Safety issues prevent the removal of road kill following each survey and therefore, despite efforts, road kill may have been recorded multiple times over the four weekly surveys resulting in double-counting and 'unknown' records as the condition of the animal deteriorated.

2. Methodology

2.1 Monitoring Sites

Road kill monitoring was undertaken along the entire length of the Project.

2.2 Survey Methods

Surveys were undertaken in accordance with the EMP and are outlined below.

Road kill surveys of the entire Project were undertaken once a week for four weeks during October 2019 (spring), January 2020 (summer) and April 2020 (autumn). These surveys involved observations made from a vehicle travelling at approximately 80 km/hr. Road kill fauna observed on the road and within three metres of the road verge were recorded by the passenger. Due to the safety issues associated with the operational highway, it was often not possible to stop the vehicle to closer inspect or remove road kill. Road kill records were grouped into general fauna groups for analysis.

2.3 Analysis

Weekly road kill rates were calculated to compare changes in rates of road kill between years. An analysis of the number of road kill events (excluding bird records) that occurred within or outside fenced sections of the Project was undertaken by calculating a *road kill per kilometre* rate. A similar analysis was undertaken to compare road kill rates within 200 metres of fauna crossings. Fauna crossing zones were created by grouping fauna crossings that occurred within 400 metres of each other (i.e. their 200 metre boundary overlapped) and included 200 metres north and south of the crossing/s. The road kill records that occurred within the zones were compared to road kill records outside of the zones. Aerial crossings and underpasses (including bridges and culverts) were analysed separately.

3. Results

Detailed field data for the 2019/2020 monitoring are presented in Annex 1. The distribution of road kill records is shown in Figure 1.

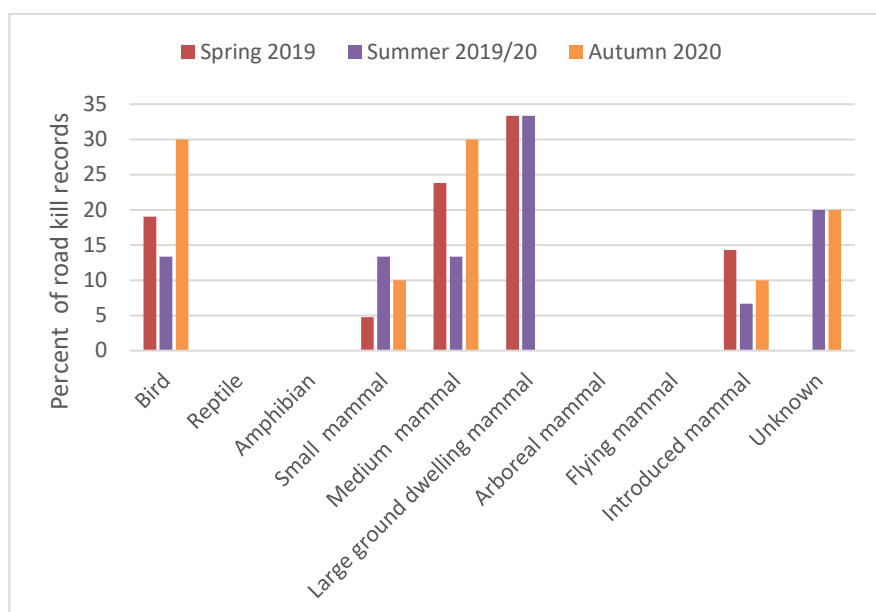
3.1 2019/2020 Road Kill Results

3.1.1 Total alignment

Fauna categories for analysis were defined as follows:

- Arboreal mammals
- Flying mammals (i.e. bats)
- Introduced mammals
- Small mammals
- Medium mammals
- Large ground dwelling mammals
- Amphibians
- Reptiles
- Birds
- Unknown

There were a total of 46 road kill records, comprising 21 in spring, 15 in summer and 10 in autumn. The percentage of road kill records for each category for the current monitoring period is presented in Graph 1. Combining spring, summer and autumn results, large ground dwelling mammals (26.1%, n = 12), medium ground dwelling mammals (21.7% of road kill, n = 10) and birds (19.6% of road kill, n = 9) were the most commonly recorded fauna groups.



Graph 1: 2019/2020 road kill records

3.1.2 Threatened fauna

There was one record of threatened fauna identified as road kill within the 2019/2020 monitoring period. A dead Brush-tailed Phascogale was observed on the 8 April 2020 in the southbound left lane on a bridge known as Wilson's River Floodplain Bridge (Bridge 7) (Figure 1, map section 5).

The EMP specifies the following:

"If the animal is identified as a TSC Act or EPBC Act threatened species, the following information will also be recorded:

- *Sex and age class (juvenile or adult) where possible and safety limitations permit.*
- *Presence of pouch young (for marsupials) where possible and safety limitations permit.*

In addition, for TSC Act or EPBC Act threatened species, the following information will also be recorded where possible and safety considerations permit:

- *distance to a fauna connectivity structure.*
- *distance to drop down structure.*
- *if fauna fencing was installed, is there any damage to the fence in the vicinity."*

The individual was located on Bridge 7 in an area where it was unsafe to stop or access by foot to retrieve the animal, as such, the animal could not be inspected for physical details.

Bridge 7 traverses a flood channel lined by tall dense Swamp Oak (*Casuarina glauca*) forest surrounded by farmland. This channel provides connectivity for native fauna to move between vegetation on the West and retained riparian vegetation in the East. Fencing in that area consists of standard floppy top fauna fence adjoining the bridge and extending approximately 400 metres to the north and several kilometres to the south. The nearest Phascogale fencing starts at approximately 2.5 km to the south. Damage to the fence in the area was not evident, however, while standard floppy top fauna fence is not intended to stop Brush-tailed Phascogales, the fence appeared to be surrounded by substantial tall grassy regrowth.

While the standard floppy top fauna fence is not intended to stop Brush-tailed Phascogales, given the location of the animal in the middle of Bridge 7, it is possible and likely that the animal accessed the bridge via dense regrowth of Swamp Oak that was observed to be in contact with the bridge. Transport for NSW (TfNSW) was immediately notified of the event and vegetation control works were undertaken on 17 April, whereby trees were trimmed and lopped. It is noted that the Project was surveyed pre-construction and based on these surveys, as part of the Project approval, no Brush-tailed Phascogale mitigation measures were considered necessary in this area. The species was not previously identified in this area in any subsequent surveys conducted during or post construction.

3.1.3 Road kill rate in relation to fauna fence

A total of approximately 30,600 metres (82.7%) of the 37,000 metres of the Project is fenced with a minimum of standard fauna fence (data provided by TfNSW).

An analysis of the number of road kill events (excluding the bird records) that occurred either within or outside of fenced sections of the Project (considering those road kill observations made at the edge of a fenced area, or in an area where fencing was present on one side of the carriageway only, to be outside) was undertaken. Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) from the 2019/2020 monitoring period, 20 (54%) records were outside fenced areas and 17 (46%) records were within fenced areas. Considering the

data with regard to fencing along the highway, calculation of a *road kill per kilometre* rate (excluding birds) showed the rate of road kill in unfenced areas (20 records over 6.4 kilometres; 3.13 records/kilometre) to be substantially higher than the rate in fenced areas (17 records over 30.6 kilometres; 0.56 records/kilometre).

3.1.4 Road kill rate in relation to fauna crossings

The performance indicator for road kill refers to lower rates of road kill “*within 100 metres of rope bridges and fauna underpasses*”. However, the EMP identifies “*high rates of fauna road strike mortality within 200 metres of fauna underpasses*” as a potential problem for fauna fences for which contingency measures have been provided. An analysis of road kill within 200 metres each side of fauna crossings has therefore been undertaken in order to address the trigger for contingency measures. It is considered that this analysis is sufficient to address the performance indicator, as it extends the range within which road kill rates should be lower. As discussed in Section 2.3 fauna crossing zones were created by grouping fauna crossings that occurred within 400 metres of each other (i.e. their 200 metre boundary overlapped). The road kill records that occurred within these zones were compared to road kill records outside of the zones. Aerial crossings and underpasses (including bridges and culverts) were analysed separately.

Aerial crossings

There are 18 aerial crossings along the entire length of the Project that fall into nine separate zones. Both rope bridges and glider pole crossings were considered in this analysis. The Project consists of 5,176 metres that fall within 200 metres either side of an aerial crossing, and therefore 31,824 metres outside of these zones. Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) from the 2019/2020 monitoring period there were three road kill records (none of which were identified to be arboreal) within 200 metres of any aerial crossing during the 2019/2020 road kill surveys. Calculation of a *road kill per kilometre* rate (excluding birds) showed the rate of road kill within 200 metres either side of aerial crossings (5.2 kilometres; 0.58 records/kilometre) to be lower than outside this boundary (31.8 kilometres; 1.07 records/kilometre).

Underpasses

There are 42 culverts and 12 bridges throughout the Project that are considered to provide fauna passage under the carriageway, which fall into 39 separate zones. The Project consists of 19,175 metres that fall within 200 metres of an underpass/bridge, and therefore 17,825 metres outside of these zones. Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) from the 2019/2020 monitoring period, 12 occurred within 200 metres of underpasses, while the remaining 25 occurred outside this boundary. Calculation of a *road kill per kilometre* rate (excluding birds) found the rate of road kill within 200 metres of fauna underpasses/bridges (19.2 kilometres; 0.63 records/kilometre) to be lower than the rate outside this boundary (17.8 kilometres; 1.40 records/kilometre).

3.2 Comparison with Baseline Surveys and Previous Monitoring

3.2.1 Total alignment

The average weekly road kill for all monitoring periods is presented in Table 2.

Baseline surveys were undertaken prior to the commencement of construction for 12 weeks in spring 2013, summer 2014 and autumn 2014. Monitoring took place weekly for four weeks in each of the seasons as required by the EMP. Baseline surveys recorded 96 animals as road kill during the three monitoring events, representing 33 species and an average weekly road kill for spring, summer and autumn of 9.5, 11.8 and 3.3 respectively.

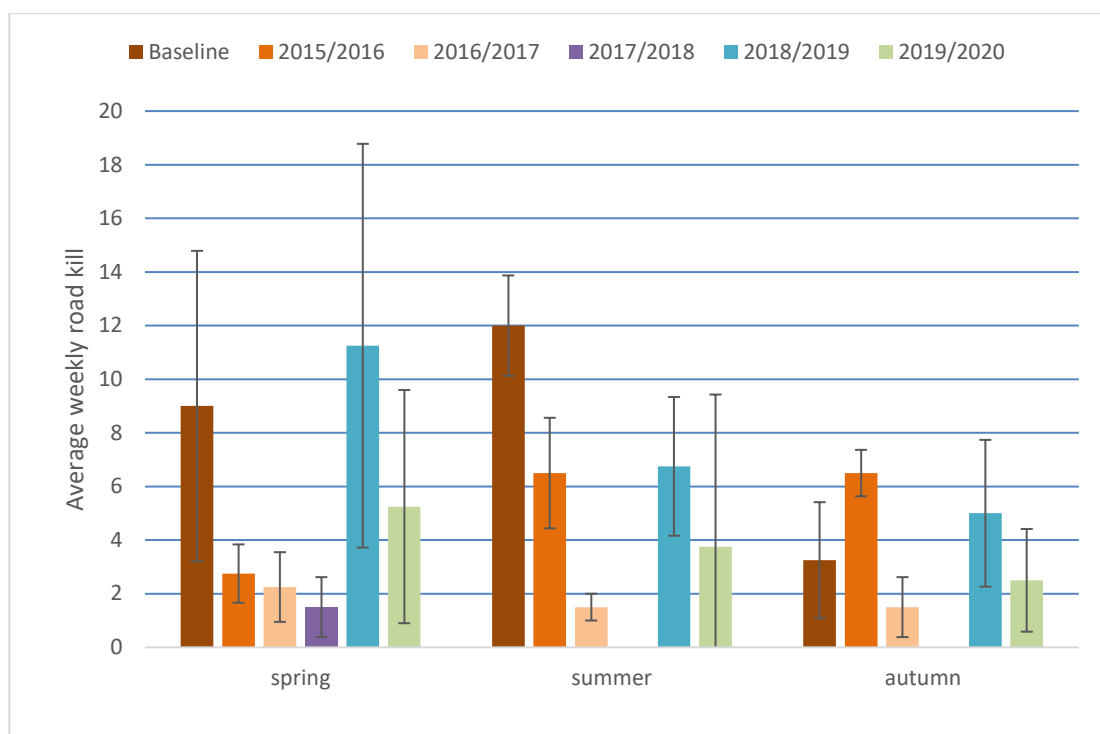
In order to compare the results of the baseline surveys with that of subsequent monitoring periods, the average weekly road kill for the four survey weeks undertaken in each season of the baseline surveys (spring (October), summer (January), autumn (May)), was compared to the same four weeks of each subsequent monitoring event. All weekly road kill rates were lower in the 2019/2020 monitoring period than during baseline surveys. The overall average weekly road kill rate decreased from baseline of 8.0 to 3.8 for the same three seasons.

Graph 2 shows the seasonal average weekly road kill for each of the same four week periods for all monitoring events. Winter has been excluded from the graph as winter surveys were not undertaken during baseline surveys and do not form part of the operational road kill monitoring.

Table 2: Weekly road kill rates for monitoring undertaken along the entire Project alignment

| Monitoring period | | Spring (n) | Summer (n) | Autumn (n) | Winter (n) | Annual (n) |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|------------|
| Baseline | 2013/2014 | 9.5 (4) | 11.8 (4) | 3.3 (4) | No surveys | 8.0 (12) |
| Construction phase | 2015/2016 (all surveys) | 4.2 (13) | 5.8 (14) | 6.7 (13) | 4.1 (12) | 5.0 (52) |
| | 2015/2016 (4 weeks) | 2.75 (4) | 6.5 (4) | 6.5 (4) | 3.0 (4) | |
| | 2016/2017 (all surveys) | 3.3 (13) | 2.6 (13) | 2.0 (12) | 2.2 (14) | 2.3 (52) |
| | 2016/2017 (4 weeks) | 4.0 (4) | 1.5 (4) | 1.5 (4) | 2.5 (4) | |
| | 2017/2018 (all surveys) | 2.9 (9) | No surveys* | No surveys* | 3.3 (4) | 3.0 (13) |
| | 2017/2018 (4 weeks) | 1.5 (4) | No surveys* | No surveys* | 3.3 (4) | |
| 12-week post-opening | 2017/2018 (all sections combined) | | | | | 4.5 (12) |
| Operational | 2018/2019 | 11.3 (4) | 6.8 (4) | 5.0 (4) | No surveys | 7.7 (12) |
| Operational | 2019/2020 | 5.3 (4) | 3.8 (4) | 2.5 (4) | No surveys | 3.8 (12) |

n = number of survey weeks; * = construction partially complete



Graph 2: Average (\pm SD, n = 4) weekly road kill in spring, summer and autumn

3.2.2 Threatened species

Table 3 lists the threatened species identified as road kill throughout the Project to date. The baseline monitoring report (Lewis 2014) states that, based on baseline Koala road kill records, “*the baseline count for road kill should be set at 1 individual per 8 weeks*”. Koala road kill has therefore not increased from the baseline count.

Table 3: Threatened species road kill

| Monitoring type (report) | Monitoring period | Threatened species identified as road kill (number recorded) |
|----------------------------|-------------------|---|
| Baseline (Lewis 2014) | 2013-2014 | Koala (1*) Grey-headed Flying Fox (2) |
| Clearing (Niche 2015) | 2014-2015 | Koala (4) Grey-headed Flying Fox (1) Masked Owl (2) Spotted-tail Quoll (1) |
| Construction (Niche 2016b) | 2015-2016 | Koala (1) |
| Construction (Niche 2017b) | 2016-2017 | Koala (2) |
| Construction (Niche 2018) | 2017-2018 | Nil |
| Operational (Niche 2019) | 2018-2019 | Koala (1) |
| Operational (current) | 2019-2020 | Brush-tailed Phascogale (1) |

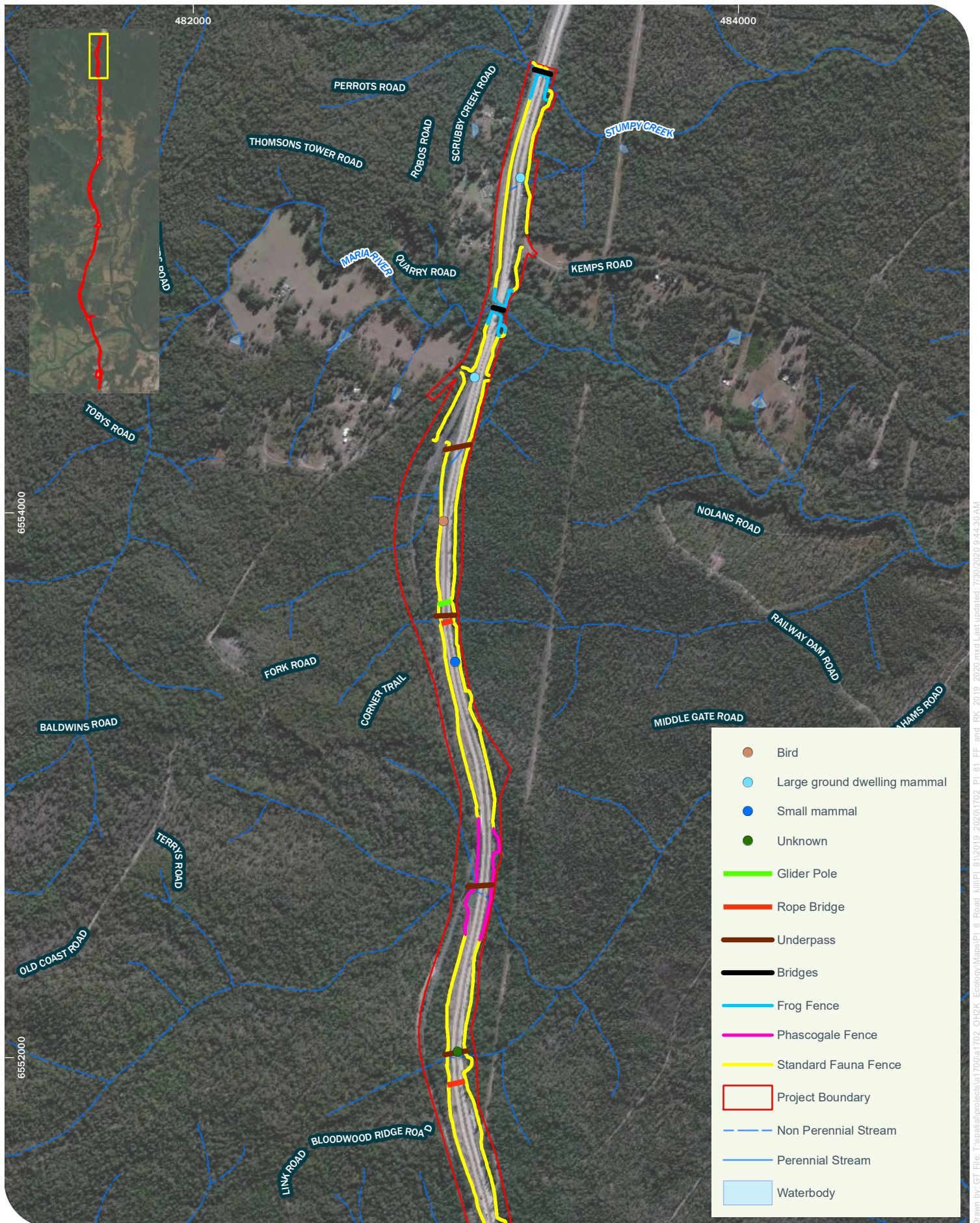
* = An additional three Koala road kill were recorded between August 2013 and February 2014, outside of the monitoring period.

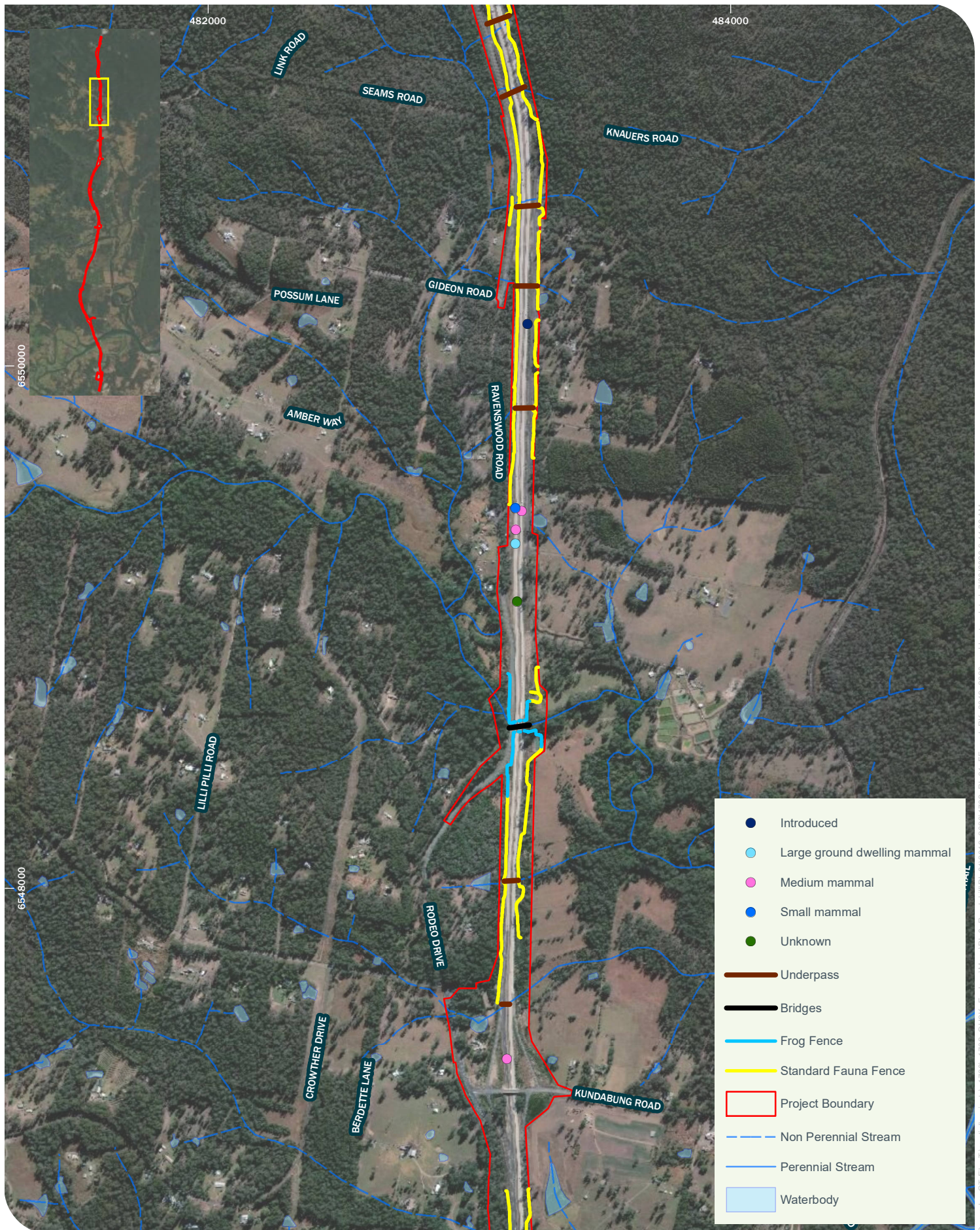
3.2.3 Road kill in relation to fauna fence and crossings

The *road kill per kilometre* rate (excluding birds) for sections of the Project alignment within or outside of fenced sections or within 200 metres of a fauna crossing has been calculated for operational monitoring. These results are provided in Table 4. Road kill rates are lower in fenced sections than unfenced sections during both 2018/2019 and 2019/2020 monitoring periods. Similarly, the road kill rates within 200 metres of either aerial crossings or underpasses are lower than rates outside of the 200 metre boundaries in both monitoring periods. In addition, rates have decreased for all categories in 2019/2020.

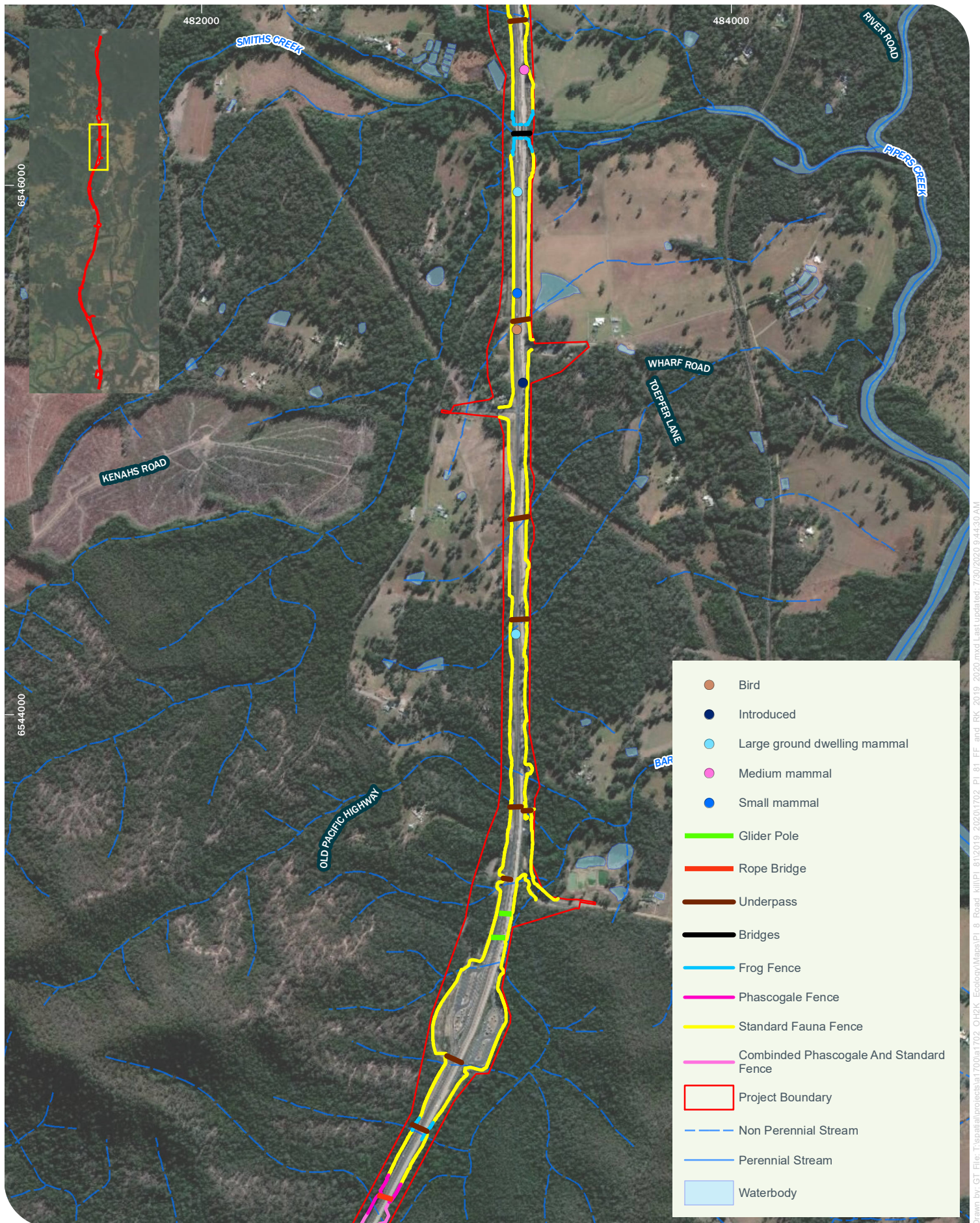
Table 4: Operational road kill rates in relation to fauna fence and crossings

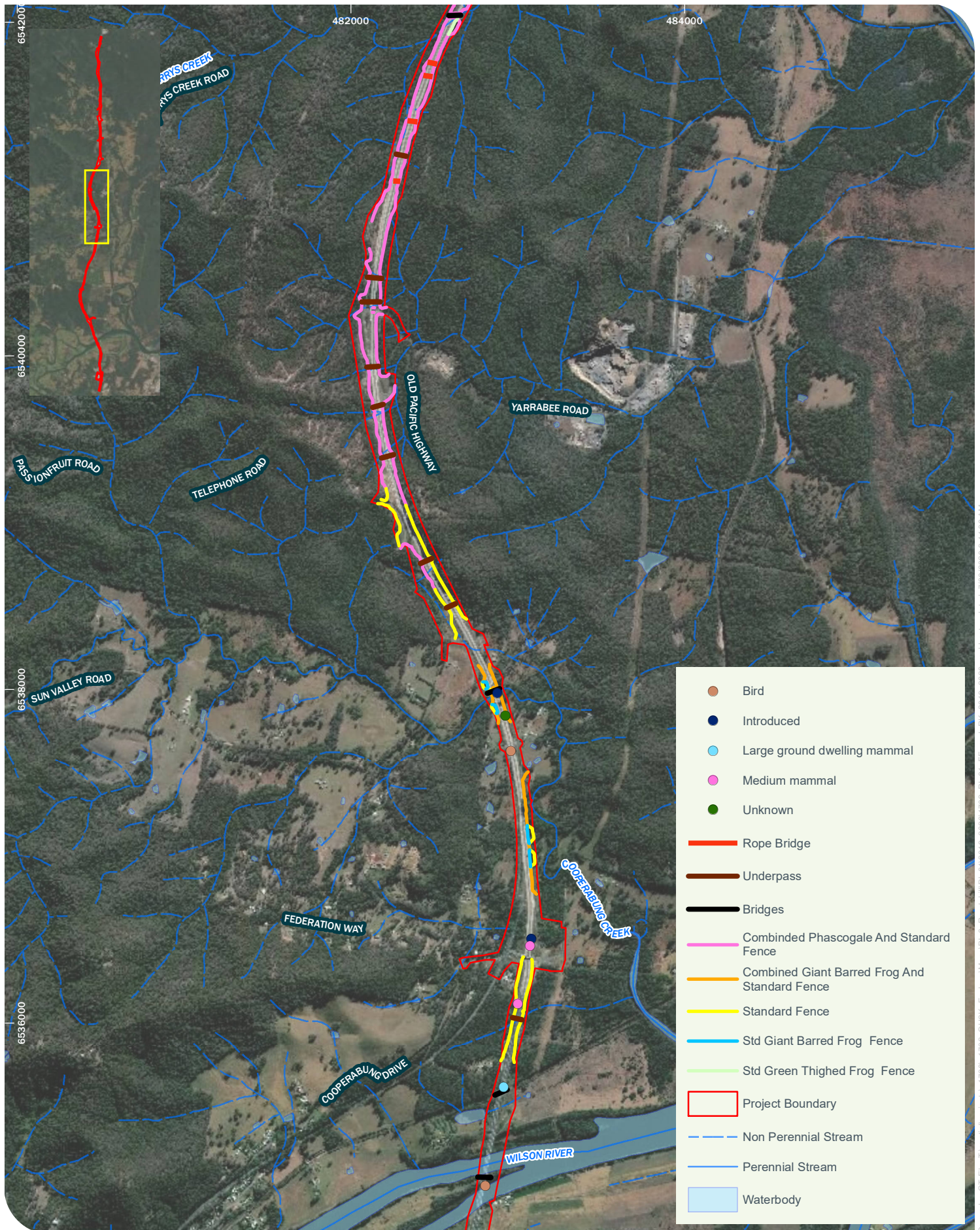
| | Road kill per kilometre | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------|
| Treatment within Project area | 2018/2019 | 2019/2020 |
| Fenced | 0.85 | 0.56 |
| Unfenced | 5.16 | 3.13 |
| Within 200 m of aerial Crossings | 0.77 | 0.58 |
| Outside 200 m of aerial crossing | 1.73 | 1.07 |
| Within 200 m of underpass | 1.25 | 0.63 |
| Outside 200 m of underpass | 1.96 | 1.40 |

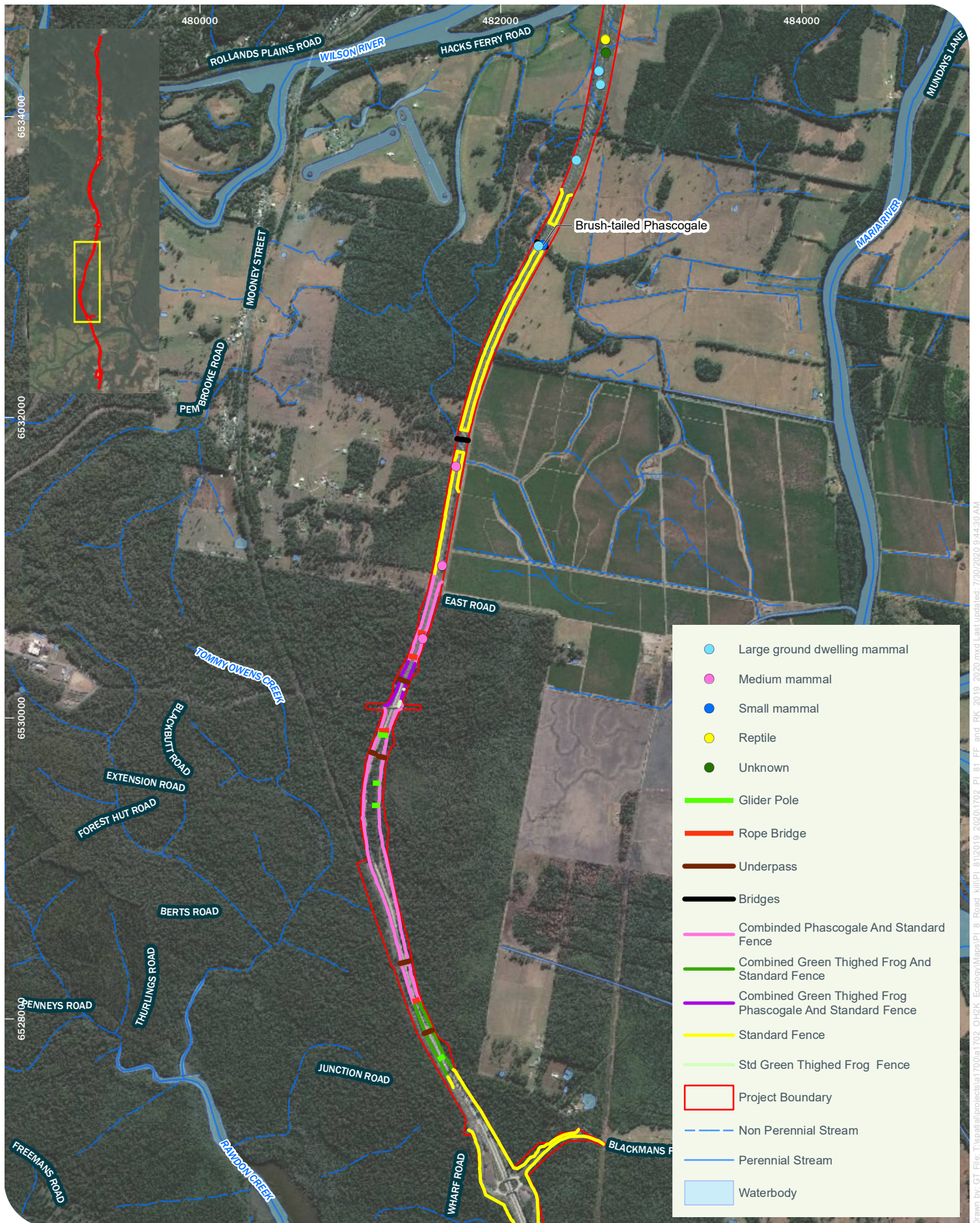


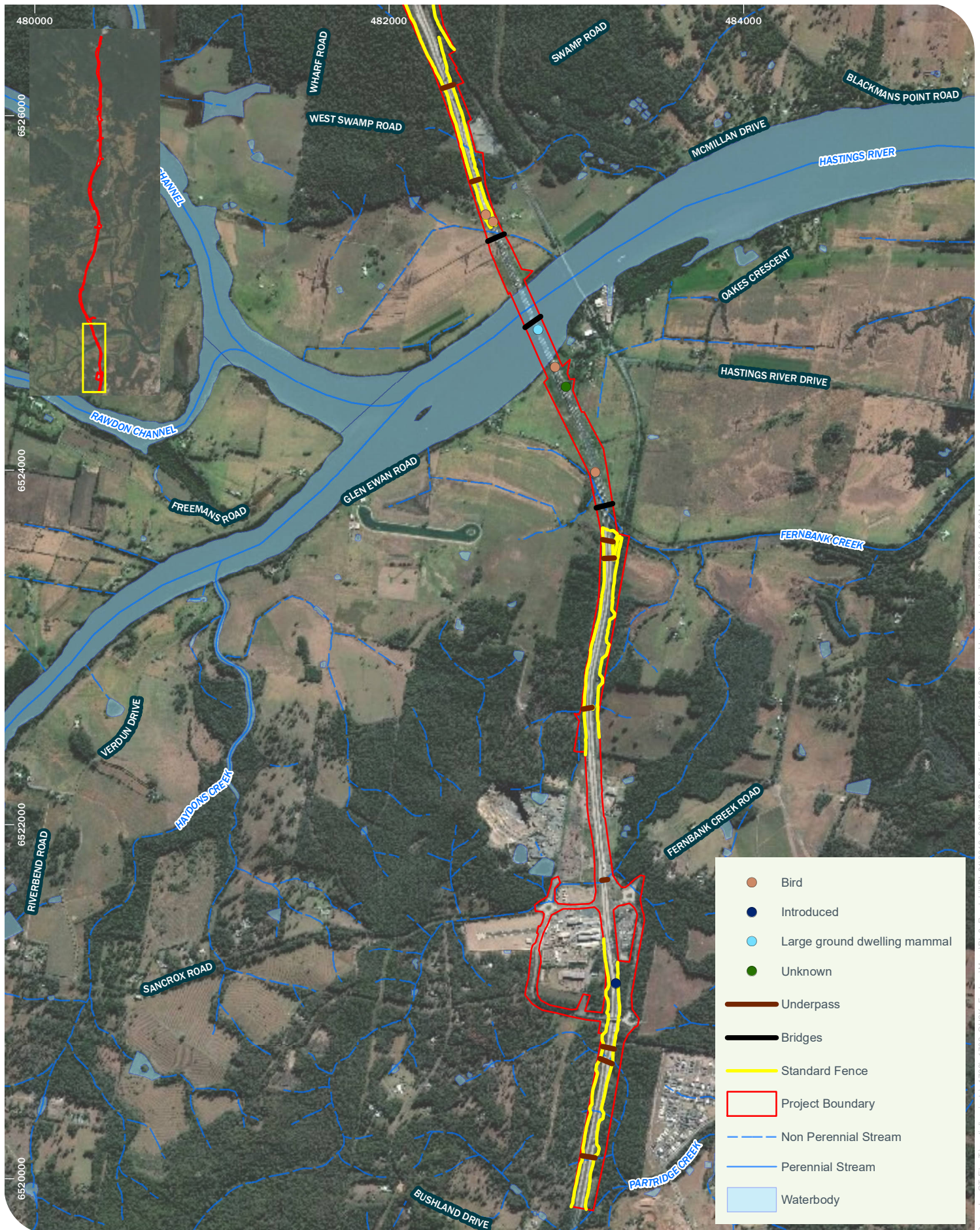


Drawn by: GT File: T:\spatial\projects\1700\1702_OH2K_Ecology\Maps\PI_8_Road_kill\PI_812019_2020\1702_PI_81_FF_and_RK_2019_2020.mxd Last updated: 7/30/2020 9:44:30 AM









Drawn by: GT File: T:\spatial\projects\1700\1702_OH2K_Ecology\Map\PI_8_Road_kill\PI_8102019_2020\1702_P1_81_FF_and_RK_2019_2020.mxd Last updated: 7/30/2020 9:44:30 AM

4. Discussion

4.1 Performance Measures

A summary of 2019/2020 survey results in relation to the road kill performance measures is provided in Table 5.

Table 5: Performance measures for road kill monitoring

| Performance measure | Discussion |
|---|---|
| Lower rates of road kill in proximity (i.e. areas of the main carriageways within areas adjacent to installed fauna fencing, and within 100m of rope bridges and fauna underpasses) to fauna fencing, rope bridges and fauna underpasses than in sections of the upgrade not near wildlife crossing structures or fauna fences in Year 1 – 6 & 8 monitoring events. | <p>This performance measure has been met.</p> <p>As discussed in 3.1.3 and 3.1.4, road kill adjacent to fencing and within 200 metres of fauna crossings was analysed.</p> <p><i>Fauna fence:</i> Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) 17 (46%) records were within and 20 (54%) records were outside fenced areas. The rate of road kill in unfenced areas (3.13 records/kilometre) was higher than the rate in fenced areas (0.56 records/kilometre).</p> <p><i>Aerial crossing 200 metre boundary:</i> Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) there were three road kill records within 200 metres of any aerial crossing during the 2019/2020 road kill surveys. The rate of road kill within 200 metres of aerial crossings (0.58 records/kilometre) was substantially lower than outside this boundary (1.07 records/kilometre).</p> <p><i>Underpass 200 metre boundary:</i> Of the 37 road kill records (excluding birds) 12 occurred within 200 metres of underpasses, while the remaining 25 occurred outside. The rate of road kill within 200 metres of fauna underpasses/bridges (0.63 records/kilometre) was lower than the rate outside this boundary (1.4 records/kilometre).</p> |
| Reduced incidence of road kill from baseline conditions during monitoring events in Years 1- 6 & 8 and when all monitoring events are considered at Year 8. | <p>This performance measure has been met.</p> <p>The overall average weekly road kill rate has decreased from baseline (8.0) to 2019/2020 (3.8) for the same three seasons.</p> |
| Fauna exclusion fencing is installed at a minimum in the locations identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval at Year 4. | <p>This performance measure has been met.</p> <p>TfNSW have advised that all fauna fencing as identified in Schedule 3 of the EPBC approval has been installed.</p> |

5. Recommendations

5.1 Contingency Measures and Recommendations

The EMP lists potential problems and contingency measures for the Project's mitigation measures. Those that are related to the fauna fence monitoring program are listed and discussed in Table 6.

Given that all performance measures were met and that contingency measures were addressed as required, there are no recommendations based on the outcomes of the 2019/2020 monitoring period.

Table 6: Contingency measures for fauna fencing

| Potential problems | Contingency measure | Discussion of proposed measure |
|--|---|--|
| <p>Breach in fauna fencing.</p> <p>High rates of fauna road strike mortality within 200 metres of fauna underpasses.</p> | Commence review/modification of fauna exclusion fencing design, location or extent depending on species struck by vehicles within two weeks of results reported by ecologist. | <p>Road kill rates were lower in proximity to underpasses.</p> <p>One threatened species road kill (Brush-tailed Phascogale) was recorded within a standard fenced area during autumn 2020. While the standard floppy top fauna fence is not intended to stop Brush-tailed Phascogales, given the location of the animal in the middle of Bridge 7, it is possible and likely that the animal accessed the bridge via dense regrowth of Swamp Oak that was observed to be in contact with the bridge. TfNSW was immediately notified of the event and vegetation control works were undertaken on 17 April, whereby trees were trimmed and lopped. It is noted that the Project was surveyed pre-construction and based on these surveys, as part of the Project approval, no Brush-tailed Phascogale mitigation measures were considered necessary in this area. The species was not identified in this area in any subsequent surveys conducted during and post construction.</p> <p>The bridge itself provides a means for animals to pass under the carriageway.</p> <p>Future road kill monitoring in years 6 and 8 will determine if this road kill record was a one off event and if modification of fence design is required in this area.</p> <p>At this stage, this contingency measure is not considered relevant.</p> |
| | Inspect fence for breaches and inform maintenance as necessary within two weeks of results reported by ecologist. | <p>This contingency measure was relevant and addressed during the 2019/2020 monitoring period.</p> <p>TfNSW were immediately notified of the Brush-tailed Phascogale road kill record and maintenance was undertaken within nine days of the event.</p> |
| | Any damage to fauna fencing will be temporarily repaired within one week of a breach being identified. | |
| | Permanent repair to occur as soon as possible and within two months of the breach being identified. | <p>This contingency measure was relevant and addressed during the 2019/2020 monitoring period.</p> <p>TfNSW were immediately notified of the Brush-tailed Phascogale road kill record and maintenance was undertaken within nine days of the event.</p> |

References

Niche (2015). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2015. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2016a). Road kill report 2015/2016- Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2016b). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2016. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2017a). Road kill monitoring 2016/2017- Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2017b). OH2K Pacific Highway Upgrade. Annual Ecological Monitoring Report 2017. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2018). Contractor Ecological Monitoring Report 2017/2018. Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2019). Fauna Fence and Road kill monitoring 2018/2019- Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

RMS (2019). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade Ecological Monitoring Program. Roads and Maritime Update to report prepared by SMEC Hyder Joint Venture, August 2016.

Annex 1 – Road kill survey data

Table 7: 2019/2020 road kill monitoring results

| Season | Date | Latitude | Longitude | Species | Native/Introduced | Assigned vertebrate group |
|--------|------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------|-------------------|------------------------------|
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.330892 | 152.81609 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.325538 | 152.8177 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.323661 | 152.81812 | Red-belly Black Snake | native | Reptile |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.295541 | 152.82093 | Bird | unknown | Bird |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.235321 | 152.82345 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.223707 | 152.82352 | Small mammal | unknown | Small mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.220237 | 152.82354 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.313726 | 152.82043 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.326368 | 152.81776 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.359616 | 152.80527 | Echidna | native | Medium mammal |
| Spring | 3/10/2019 | -31.405881 | 152.81682 | Bird of prey | native | Bird |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.418634 | 152.82286 | Galah | native | Bird |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.309236 | 152.82135 | Bandicoot | native | Medium mammal |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.189587 | 152.82343 | Medium Mammal | unknown | Medium mammal |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.18894 | 152.82368 | Echidna | native | Medium mammal |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.305722 | 152.82221 | Rabbit | introduced | Introduced |
| Spring | 10/10/2019 | -31.319072 | 152.81926 | Bird of prey | native | Bird |
| Spring | 17/10/2019 | -31.226755 | 152.82374 | Rabbit | introduced | Introduced |
| Spring | 17/10/2019 | -31.306097 | 152.82212 | Bandicoot | native | Medium mammal |
| Spring | 17/10/2019 | -31.444691 | 152.82403 | Dog | introduced | Introduced |
| Spring | 24/10/2019 | -31.136736 | 152.82378 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.411356 | 152.81946 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.405488 | 152.81637 | Bird of Prey | native | Bird |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.336048 | 152.81341 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.325548 | 152.81767 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.224939 | 152.8235 | Purple Swamp Hen | native | Bird |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.188839 | 152.82343 | Small Mammal | unknown | Small mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.129685 | 152.82578 | Medium Mammal | unknown | Medium mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.152768 | 152.82122 | Rodent | unknown | Small mammal |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.165696 | 152.82131 | Unknown | unknown | Unknown |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.182485 | 152.82393 | Fox | introduced | Introduced |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.293647 | 152.82058 | Unknown | unknown | Unknown |
| Summer | 2/01/2020 | -31.324466 | 152.81815 | Unknown | unknown | Unknown |
| Summer | 9/01/2020 | -31.207881 | 152.82306 | Bandicoot | native | Medium mammal |
| Summer | 9/01/2020 | -31.190078 | 152.82341 | Kangaroo | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Summer | 9/01/2020 | -31.14335 | 152.822 | Red-necked Wallaby | native | Large ground dwelling mammal |
| Autumn | 8/04/2020 | -31.349261 | 152.80763 | Echidna | native | Medium Mammal |

| Season | Date | Latitude | Longitude | Species | Native/Introduced | Assigned vertebrate group |
|--------|------------|------------|-----------|----------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|
| Autumn | 8/04/2020 | -31.148106 | 152.82079 | Magpie | native | Bird |
| Autumn | 8/04/2020 | -31.335999 | 152.81374 | Brushtail Phascogale | native | Small Mammal |
| Autumn | 8/04/2020 | -31.414277 | 152.82112 | Unknown | unknown | Unknown |
| Autumn | 22/04/2020 | -31.413265 | 152.82049 | Bird | native | Bird |
| Autumn | 22/04/2020 | -31.216087 | 152.82381 | Tawny Frogmouth | native | Bird |
| Autumn | 22/04/2020 | -31.216087 | 152.82381 | Echidna | native | Medium Mammal |
| Autumn | 22/04/2020 | -31.292415 | 152.8201 | Fox | introduced | Introduced |
| Autumn | 29/04/2020 | -31.192077 | 152.82348 | Unknown | unknown | Unknown |
| Autumn | 29/04/2020 | -31.355228 | 152.80666 | Echidna | native | Medium Mammal |

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Niche Environment and Heritage

PO Box 2443 North Parramatta NSW 1750

Email: info@niche-eh.com

All mail correspondence should be through our Head Office



Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring 2020

Oxley Highway to Kempsey, Pacific Highway Upgrade

Prepared for Transport for NSW

August 2020

Document control

| | |
|------------------------|---|
| Project no.: | 1702 |
| Project client: | Transport for NSW |
| Project office: | Port Macquarie |
| Document description: | Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring 2020 Report |
| Project Director: | Rhidian Harrington |
| Project Manager: | Radika Michniewicz |
| Authors: | Jodie Danvers |
| Internal review: | Radika Michniewicz and Amanda Griffith |
| Document status: | Rev 1 |
| Local Government Area: | Kempsey and Port Macquarie-Hastings |

Document revision status

| Author | Revision number | Internal review | Date issued |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-------------|
| Jodie Danvers | D1 | Radika Michniewicz | 10/08/2020 |
| Jodie Danvers | D2 | Amanda Griffith | 19/08/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R0 | | 20/08/2020 |
| Radika Michniewicz | R1 | | 10/09/2020 |

© Niche Environment and Heritage, 2020

Copyright protects this publication. Except for purposes permitted by the Australian Copyright Act 1968, reproduction, adaptation, electronic storage, and communication to the public is prohibited without prior written permission. Enquiries should be addressed to Niche Environment and Heritage, PO Box 2443, Parramatta NSW 1750, Australia, email: info@niche-eh.com.

Any third party material, including images, contained in this publication remains the property of the specified copyright owner unless otherwise indicated, and is used subject to their licensing conditions.

Cover photograph: Fauna captured on camera: Koala recorded in Cooperabung Creek Nature Reserve (left); Swamp Wallaby recorded in Ballengarra State Forest (middle).

Niche Environment and Heritage

Excellence in your environment.
ABN: 19 137 111 721

Head Office

Level 1, 460 Church Street
Parramatta NSW 2150
All mail correspondence to:
PO Box 2443
North Parramatta NSW 1750
Phone: **02 9630 5658**
Email: info@niche-eh.com

Locations

Sydney
Central Coast
Illawarra
Armidale
Newcastle
Mudgee
Port Macquarie
Brisbane
Cairns

Executive summary

Context

This report documents findings of the 2020 monitoring period, the second of three monitoring periods, for the Spotted-tailed Quoll (*Dasyurus maculatus*), as required for the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Pacific Highway upgrade project (the Project) and specified in the Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) Ecological Monitoring Program (EMP, RMS 2019). Transport for NSW (TfNSW) is required to manage and monitor the effectiveness of biodiversity mitigation measures implemented as part of the Project. The Spotted-tailed Quoll is one of the threatened species identified as requiring mitigation and monitoring during the operational phase of the Project.

Aim

The aim of the Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring program is to determine whether the Project is meeting the performance indicators for the species, and provide corrective actions where required.

Method

Monitoring was undertaken in accordance with the EMP, in three broad areas of Cairncross State Forest, Ballengarra State Forest and Maria River State Forest. Three different site types: reference, impact with mitigation and impact without mitigation, were monitored within each area. This design was replicated three times for each area, resulting in a total of nine, 100 hectare plots for each area. Within each plot there were four camera monitoring locations, resulting in 36 camera monitoring locations per area and 12 cameras per site type. Remotely triggered Scout Guard cameras were installed at the camera locations, positioned facing a bait station and left for a minimum of 21 consecutive nights. Bait stations were baited with a mixture of fish, flour and fish oil. Any changes in the environment since the previous monitoring were noted.

Key results

The Spotted-tailed Quoll was not recorded during the 2020 monitoring period and has not been recorded during either of two previous survey/monitoring events undertaken to date. These results are consistent with baseline findings. There were a total of 307 photo records, including 238 (77.3%) with native fauna (including the threatened Koala), 68 with (22.1%) introduced predators (including Domestic Dogs), and 2 (0.6%) with non-predatory introduced fauna.

As part of the analogous underpass monitoring program undertaken as part of the OH2K EMP, a Spotted-tailed Quoll was previously recorded during the 2018 underpass monitoring traversing underpass C36.40 immediately to the west of plot MM1 (Maria River impact with mitigation site). No Spotted-tailed Quolls were recorded during 2020 underpass monitoring.

Conclusion

Performance measures for the 2020 monitoring period have been met; the second round of monitoring was undertaken as per the EMP in year 6 (2020) at impact and control sites where monitoring was undertaken during baseline surveys.

Management implications

Given that no Spotted-tailed Quolls were recorded during the baseline, 2018 or 2020 Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring events, there are no current recommendations based on the outcomes of the 2020 monitoring period.

Table of Contents

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Executive summary | ii |
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 1.1 Context | 1 |
| 1.2 Performance Measures | 1 |
| 1.3 Monitoring Timing | 1 |
| 1.4 Reporting | 2 |
| 2. Methodology..... | 3 |
| 2.1 Monitoring Sites | 3 |
| 2.2 Survey Method | 4 |
| 2.3 Analysis..... | 4 |
| 3. Results | 9 |
| 3.1 2020 Monitoring Results | 9 |
| 3.2 Cumulative Results | 12 |
| 4. Discussion | 14 |
| 4.1 Performance Measures | 14 |
| 5. Recommendations..... | 15 |
| 5.1 Contingency Measures | 15 |
| 5.2 Recommendations..... | 15 |
| References..... | 17 |
| Annex 1. Field Data – 2020 Camera Results | 18 |
| Annex 2. 2018 Field Data - Habitat Attributes..... | 24 |

List of Figures

| | |
|---|---|
| Figure 1: Overview of Monitoring Sites..... | 5 |
| Figure 2: Cairncross area camera locations..... | 6 |
| Figure 3: Ballengarra area camera locations | 7 |
| Figure 4: Maria River area camera locations..... | 8 |

List of Graphs

| | |
|---|----|
| Graph 1: Cairncross area grouped records..... | 10 |
| Graph 2: Ballengarra area grouped records..... | 11 |
| Graph 3: Maria River area grouped records..... | 11 |
| Graph 4: Introduced predator records within a) Cairncross, b) Ballengarra and c) Maria River areas..... | 12 |

List of Tables

| | |
|--|----|
| Table 1: Monitoring sites and treatment | 3 |
| Table 2: Summary of fauna records | 10 |
| Table 3: Comparison with baseline | 12 |
| Table 4: Native fauna recorded per trap night..... | 13 |
| Table 5: Summary of performance measures for the 2020 monitoring period..... | 14 |
| Table 6: Contingency measures..... | 15 |
| Table 7: Cairncross area 2020 camera results..... | 18 |
| Table 8: Ballengarra area 2020 camera results..... | 20 |
| Table 9: Maria River area 2020 camera results..... | 22 |
| Table 10: Cairncross area habitat attributes | 24 |
| Table 11: Ballengarra area habitat attributes | 27 |
| Table 12: Maria River area habitat attributes | 30 |

1. Introduction

1.1 Context

The Oxley Highway to Kempsey (OH2K) section of the Pacific Highway Upgrade Project (the Project) was approved in 2012 subject to various Ministers Conditions of Approval (MCoA) and a Statement of Commitments (SoC). A subsequent approval with additional conditions of consent (CoA) was granted in 2014 by the Commonwealth Department of Environment (DoE) for Matters of National Environmental Significance (MNES) listed under the Commonwealth *Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act). The Ecological Monitoring Program (hereafter referred to as the EMP) (RMS 2019) combines these approval conditions and defines the mitigation and offsetting requirements for threatened species and ecological communities impacted by the Project. The Spotted-tailed Quoll (*Dasyurus maculatus*) was one threatened species identified as requiring monitoring following the completion of the Project's construction, during the operational phase.

1.1.1 Legal status

The Spotted-tailed Quoll is listed as vulnerable under the New South Wales *Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016* (BC Act) and endangered under the Commonwealth EPBC Act. Monitoring of the species is required under the Project's approval.

1.1.2 Monitoring framework

The survey design, methodology and performance indicators that define the Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring program are specified in the EMP. The EMP requires monitoring of the Spotted-tailed Quoll on three occasions in total: in autumn or winter (preferably between March and Mid-July) in Year 4, 6 and 8 (operational phase of the Project). The 2020 monitoring represents the second of the three monitoring periods – Year 6, autumn - winter 2020.

1.1.3 Baseline data

No Spotted-tailed Quoll were recorded during baseline surveys conducted by Lewis Ecological in August 2013 (Lewis 2014).

1.1.4 Purpose of this report

This report details the findings obtained from the second monitoring event for the Spotted-tailed Quoll.

The aims of this report are to summarise the methods and results of the 2020 monitoring and determine if performance measures are being met, as per the EMP.

1.2 Performance Measures

The EMP specifies the following performance measures for the Spotted-tailed Quoll:

- *Monitoring is undertaken in Year 4, 6 and 8 or until monitoring can demonstrate that mitigation measures are effective.*
- *Monitoring during Year 4, 6 & 8 is undertaken at the Impact and Control sites where monitoring was undertaken during baseline surveys, subject to ongoing landowner agreement.*

1.3 Monitoring Timing

Monitoring is to be undertaken during autumn or winter, but preferably March – mid-July.

1.4 Reporting

As per the EMP, annual reporting of monitoring results will include:

- Detailed description of monitoring methodology employed.
- Results of the monitoring period.
- Discussion of results, including how the results compare against performance measures, if any modifications to timing or frequency of monitoring periods or monitoring methodology are required and any other recommendations.
- If contingency measures should be implemented.

All reports prepared under the EMP will be submitted to the NSW Department of Planning, Industry and Environment (DPIE) and the NSW Environment Protection Authority (EPA).

2. Methodology

2.1 Monitoring Sites

Monitoring was undertaken in the three broad areas identified in the EMP and included Cairncross State Forest, Ballengarra State Forest and Maria River State Forest. Three different site types (treatments) were monitored within each area:

- Reference: located greater than five kilometres from the project corridor and considered likely to be unaffected by the Project.
- Impact without mitigation: located where no specific Spotted-tailed Quoll mitigation has been proposed, i.e. no combined or dedicated fauna underpasses within 500 metres.
- Impact with mitigation: located within 500 metres of combined or dedicated fauna underpasses.

This design was replicated three times for each area, resulting in a total of nine 100 hectare plots for each area. Within each plot, four camera monitoring locations were established during baseline surveys, resulting in 36 camera monitoring locations per area and a total of 12 cameras per site type. Table 1 details the monitoring design and Figures 1 to 4 show the location of all monitoring camera locations along with bridges and underpasses in the area.

It should be noted that monitoring sites were established prior to the finalisation of the box culvert locations. This has resulted in a number of 'impact without mitigation' sites being located within 500 metres of a crossing structure. As such, they no longer conform to the original classification of 'impact without mitigation'. While the original classification established in the baseline study will be retained for the purpose of continuity and clarity within the current report, if any comparison to detect difference between treatments (mitigation and no mitigation sites) were required, these two site types would need to be re-classified as all sites no longer fulfil their original classification criteria.

Table 1: Monitoring sites and treatment

| Area | Site type | Plot ID | Camera ID |
|-------------|----------------------|---------|--------------------------------|
| Cairncross | Reference | CREF1 | CREF1A, CREF1B, CREF1C, CREF1D |
| | | CREF2 | CREF2A, CREF2B, CREF2C, CREF2D |
| | | CREF3 | CREF3A, CREF3B, CREF3C, CREF3D |
| | Impact-no mitigation | CNM1 | CNM1A, CNM1B, CNM1C, CNM1D |
| | | CNM2 | CNM2A, CNM2B, CNM2C, CNM2D |
| | | CNM3 | CNM3A, CNM3B, CNM3C, CNM3D |
| | Impact-mitigation | CM1 | CM1A, CM1B, CM1C, CM1D |
| | | CM2 | CM2A, CM2B, CM2C, CM2D |
| | | CM3 | CM3A, CM3B, CM3C, CM3D |
| Ballengarra | Reference | BREF1 | BREF1A, BREF1B, BREF1C, BREF1D |
| | | BREF2 | BREF2A, BREF2B, BREF2C, BREF2D |
| | | BREF3 | BREF3A, BREF3B, BREF3C, BREF3D |
| | Impact-no mitigation | BNM1 | BNM1A, BNM1B, BNM1C, BNM1D |
| | | BNM2 | BNM2A, BNM2B, BNM2C, BNM2D |
| | | BNM3 | BNM3A, BNM3B, BNM3C, BNM3D |
| | | BM1 | BM1A, BM1B, BM1C, BM1D |

| Area | Site type | Plot ID | Camera ID |
|-------------|----------------------|---------|--------------------------------|
| Maria River | Impact-mitigation | BM2 | BM2A, BM2B, BM2C, BM2D |
| | | BM3 | BM3A, BM3B, BM3C, BM3D |
| | Reference | MREF1 | MREF1A, MREF1B, MREF1C, MREF1D |
| | | MREF2 | MREF2A, MREF2B, MREF2C, MREF2D |
| | | MREF3 | MREF3A, MREF3B, MREF3C, MREF3D |
| | Impact-no mitigation | MNM1 | MNM1A, MNM1B, MNM1C, MNM1D |
| | | MNM2 | MNM2A, MNM2B, MNM2C, MNM2D |
| | | MNM3 | MNM3A, MNM3B, MNM3C, MNM3D |
| | Impact-mitigation | MM1 | MM1A, MM1B, MM1C, MM1D |
| | | MM2 | MM2A, MM2B, MM2C, MM2D |
| | | MM3 | MM3A, MM3B, MM3C, MM3D |

2.2 Survey Method

In accordance with the EMP, remotely triggered Scout Guard cameras were installed at the camera locations established during baseline surveys. Each camera location was approximately 500 metres apart, covering the 100 hectare plot. Cameras were positioned facing a bait station (PVC tubing pegged to the ground with bait cache located inside) and left operating continuously for a minimum of 21 consecutive nights. Stations were baited with a mixture of fish, flour and fish oil, with fish oil dripped on the ground directly surrounding the station as an additional attractant.

In accordance with the EMP, the following habitat attributes were recorded during the first monitoring period in 2018 at each camera station (Annex 2):

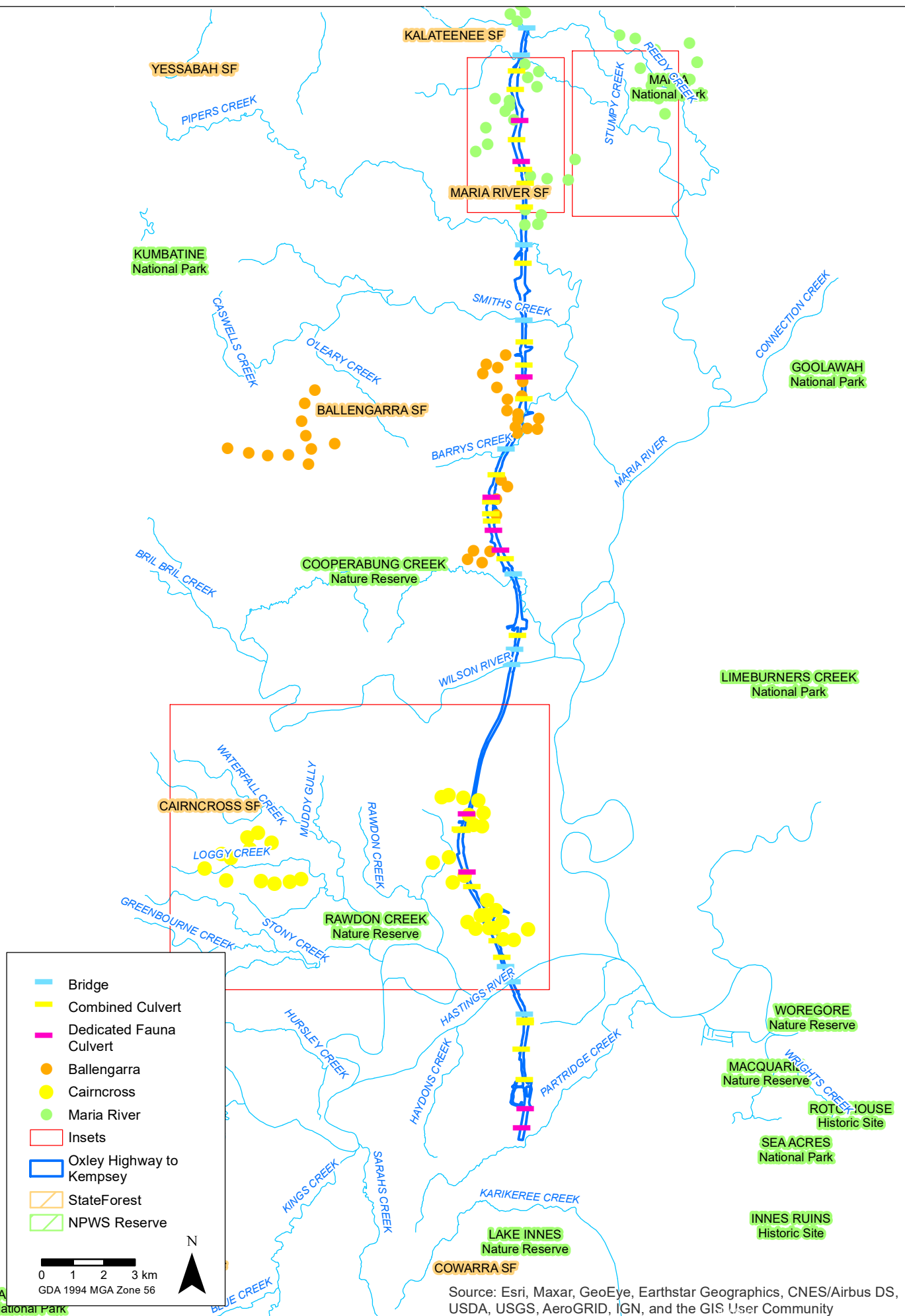
- Structure and floristics of vegetation, including dominant species of each vegetation stratum, height and per cent cover.
- Presence and type of hydrological features and surface drainage features.
- Presence and type of rocky features.
- Abundance and type of tree and log hollows.

Any changes to the habitat attributes were noted during the 2020 monitoring.

2.3 Analysis

Analysis of camera records was undertaken as for the baseline surveys (Lewis 2014). Namely, the maximum abundance or activity levels for any species within a given one hour period was one. The only exception to this was where the individuals could clearly be distinguished from another within that one hour period.

Monitoring results were analysed in accordance with the performance measures specified within the EMP. In the case of the Spotted-tailed Quoll, performance measures are based on survey completion only; they do not specifically relate to the detection of this species and statistical analysis of data is not required. However, the current assessment considers presence/absence results.

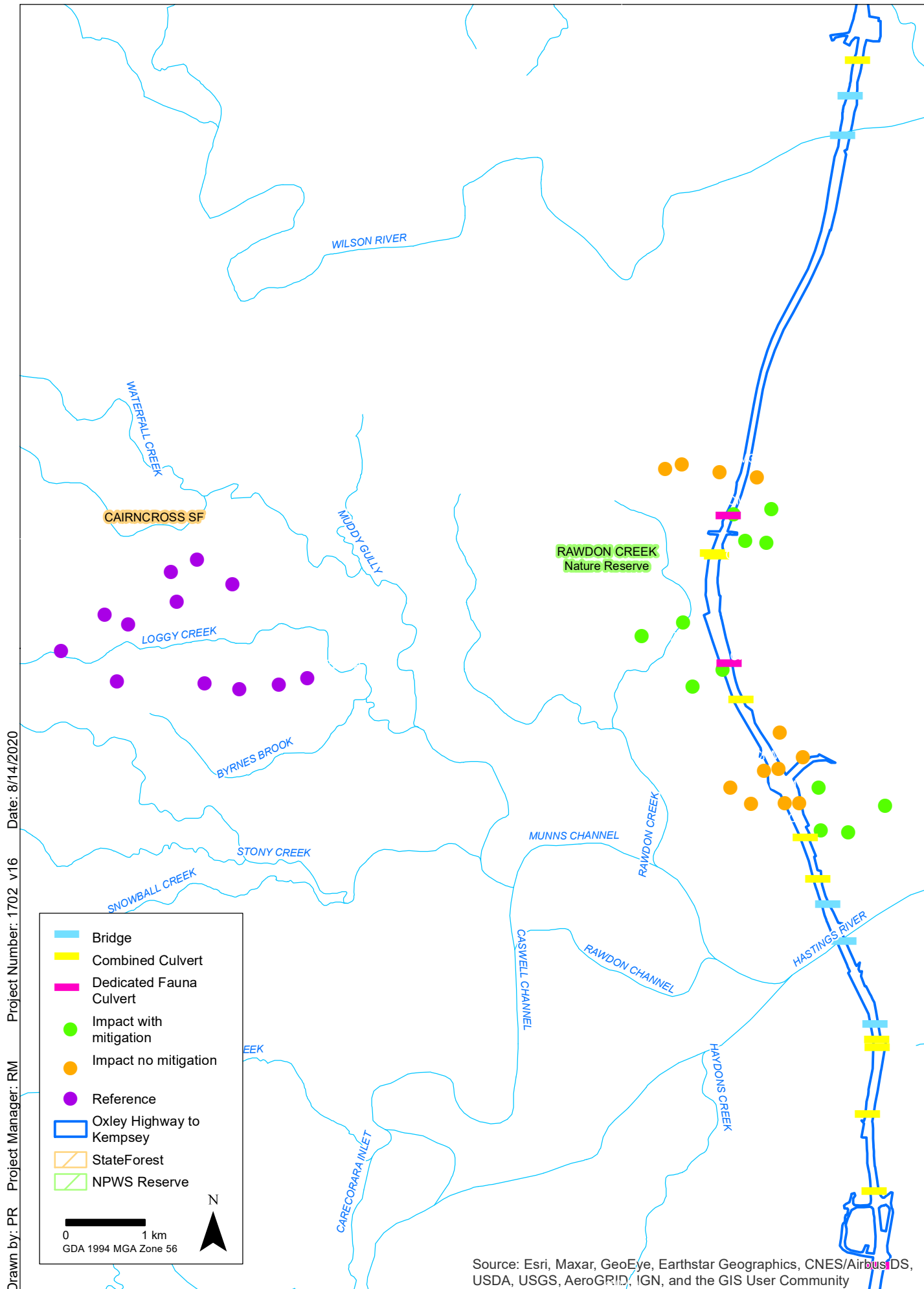


Overview of monitoring sites

Oxley Highway to Kempsey - Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring sites

FIGURE 1

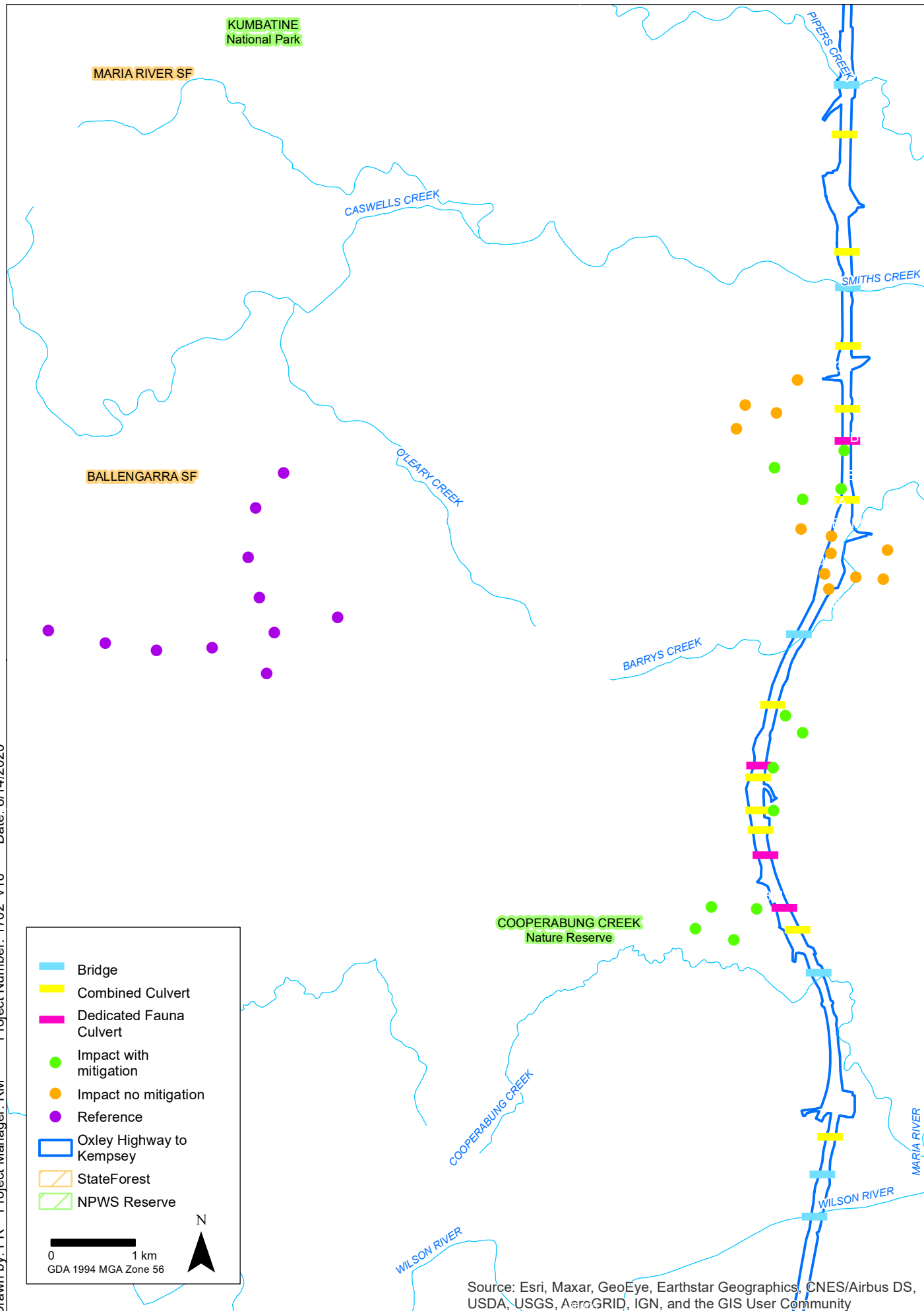
Imagery: (c) LPI NSW 2014-10-06



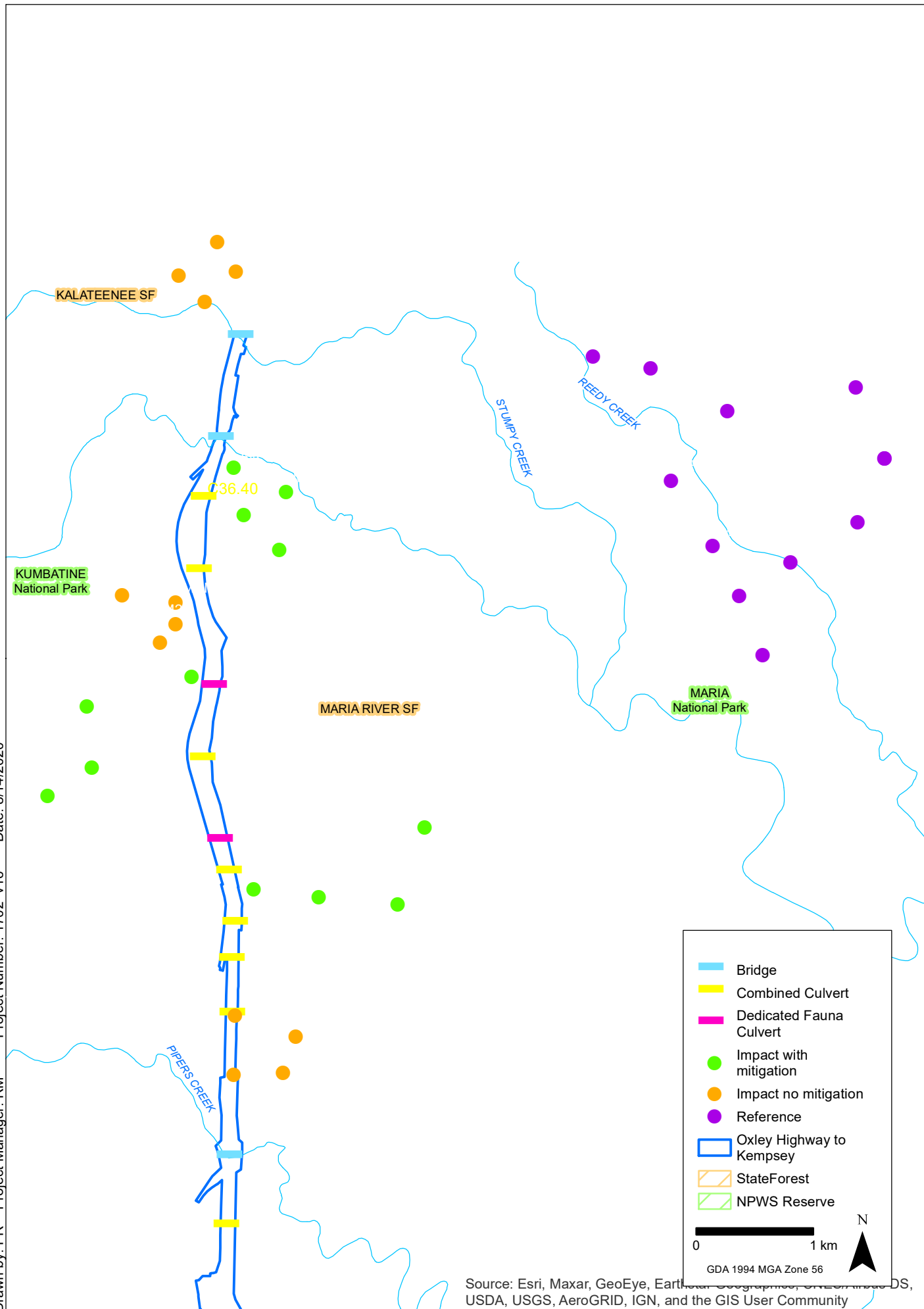
Cairncross State Forest camera locations
Oxley Highway to Kempsey - Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring sites

Imagery: (c) LPI NSW 2014-10-06

FIGURE 2



Ballengarra State Forest camera locations
Oxley Highway to Kempsey - Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring sites



Maria River State Forest camera locations
Oxley Highway to Kempsey - Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring sites

3. Results

3.1 2020 Monitoring Results

Results of the 2020 monitoring are provided in Annex 1 and a summary is provided in Table 2. There were a total of 307 photo records, including 237 (77.3%) with native fauna, 68 (22.1%) with introduced predators (including domestic dogs) and 2 (0.6%) with non-predatory introduced or domestic fauna. Graph 1 to Graph 3 show the number of records for the different fauna groups. Three cameras (location BREF1A, BREF1D and BREF2A) were stolen or damaged during the surveys. Surveys were undertaken during the following periods:

- Cairncross: 8 April 2020 – 29 April 2020 (22 survey nights)
- Ballengarra: 5 May 2020 – 1 June 2020 (27 survey nights)
- Maria River: 3 June 2020 – 6 July 2020 (35 survey nights).

3.1.1 Habitat attributes

Habitat attribute data from 2018 are included in Annex 2 for reference, with changes observed during 2020 monitoring included. No changes to habitat attributes were observed in Maria River or Cairncross monitoring areas. Ballengarra State Forest was in the process of being logged at the time of surveys, resulting in substantial habitat changes at Ballengarra reference sites and in surrounding habitat. In addition, site BNM3 is located in a forestry plantation that was subject to recent logging and subsequent reduction burning, which removed the majority of vegetation except for that along creek lines.

3.1.2 Spotted-tailed Quoll

No Spotted-tailed Quoll were recorded at any of the monitoring sites during the 2020 monitoring.

As part of monitoring of mitigation measures for the Project, remotely triggered Scout Guard cameras were deployed in a number of selected combined and dedicated fauna underpasses. One Spotted-tailed Quoll was previously recorded during the 2018 underpass monitoring traversing underpass C36.40 (combined culvert C36.40) in a westerly direction (Niche 2018b). This underpass is immediately to the west of plot MM1 (Maria River impact with mitigation site 1, Figure 4). No Spotted-tailed Quolls were recorded during the 2020 underpass monitoring.

3.1.3 Other fauna

Native fauna

The most frequently recorded fauna from all sites except the Ballengarra reference sites were macropods, representing 46.1% of all records. Arboreal mammals and medium ground-dwelling mammals were the next most frequently recorded fauna, representing 8.1% and 7.8% of all records respectively. Of note was the detection of Koalas (vulnerable, BC Act and EPBC Act) at one Ballengarra mitigation site (BM1), Cairncross reference site (CREF1) and Maria River reference site (MREF1).

Introduced predatory fauna

Introduced predatory fauna, which may compete with the Spotted-tailed Quoll, included the European Red Fox (*Vulpes vulpes*), Cat (*Felis catus*), Wild (including Dingoes) and Domestic Dogs (*Canis familiaris*), and represented 22.1% of all records (of which 73.5% were Fox and Cat). All sites except the Maria River reference sites recorded predators on more than one occasion, with the Maria River impact area representing 38.2% of the predator records across all site types. High visitation by predators may be considered to be where visitation by exotic predators equates to greater than 25% of visitations or as visitations by exotic predators on more than 25% of the days monitored (Niche 2018a). This is relevant for 16 of the 27 sites (CM1, CM2, CM3,

CNM1, CNM2, CNM3, CREF1, BM2, BNM2, BNM3, BREF2, MM1, MM3, MNM1, MNM2, MNM3), where predator records account for 25-100% of fauna records at one or more cameras within these sites.

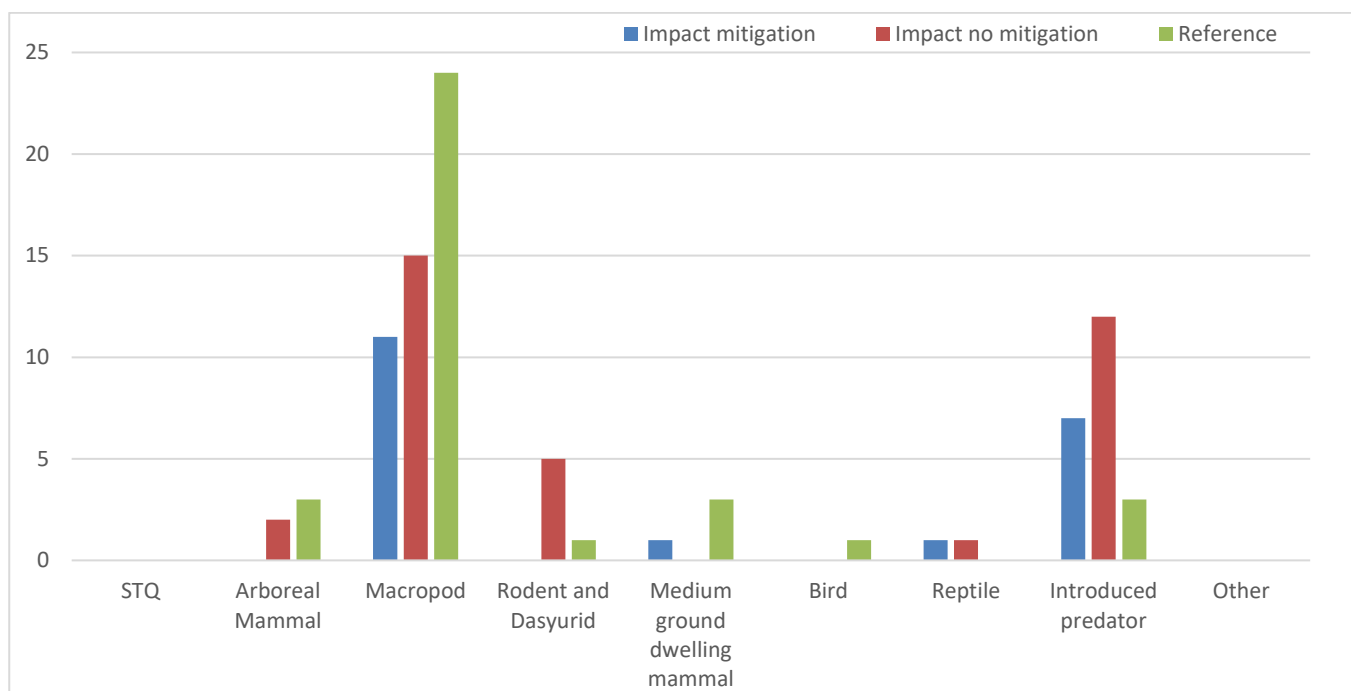
3.1.4 Native fauna record rate

The number of native fauna records per trap night was calculated for each area and treatment (Table 2). Impact sites had higher native fauna detection rates within the Ballengarra and Maria River areas, while the Cairncross area had a slightly higher detection rate at the reference sites. Ballengarra and Cairncross areas both recorded similarly higher native fauna detection rates than Maria River.

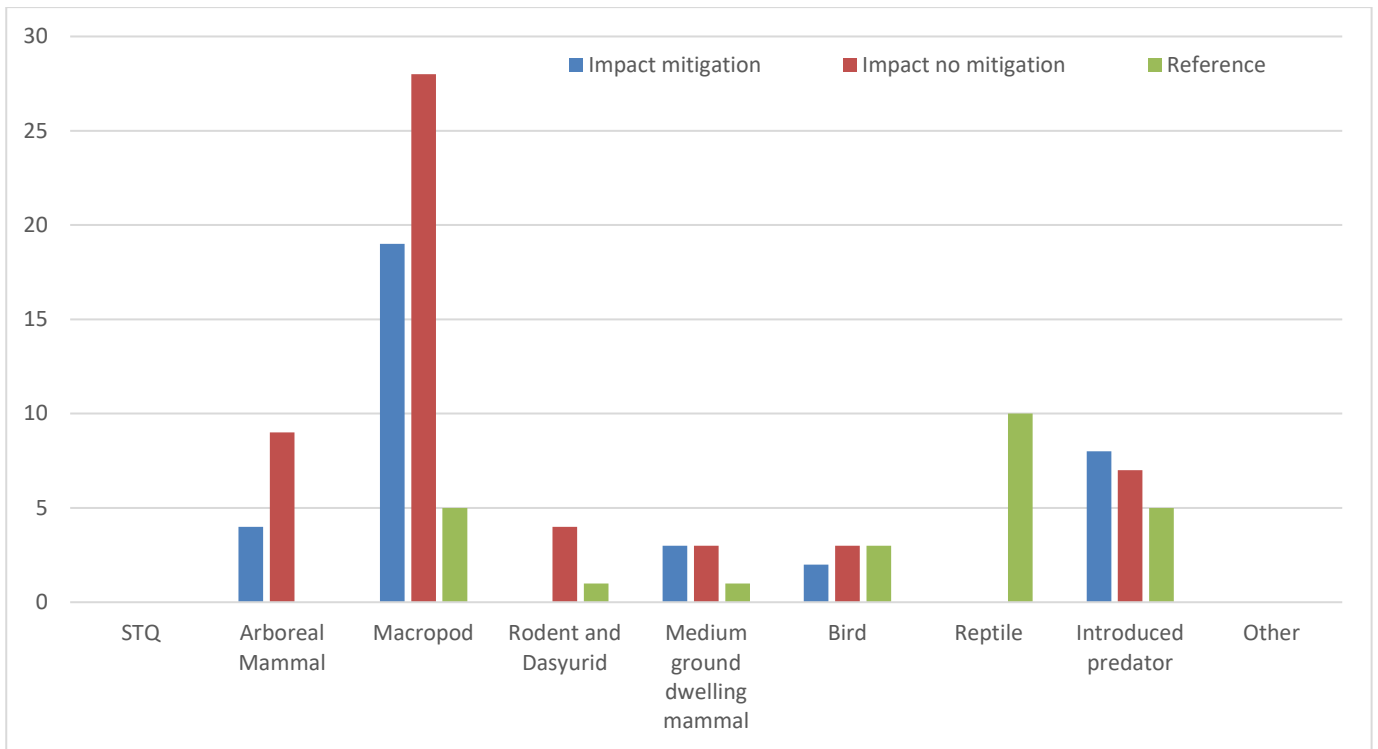
Table 2: Summary of fauna records

| Area | Site Type | STQ | AM | M | R&D | MGD | Bird | R | IP | Other | R/CN |
|-------------|----------------------|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|------|----|----|-------|------|
| Cairncross | Impact mitigation | 0 | 0 | 11 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 7 | 0 | 0.59 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 0 | 2 | 15 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 12 | 0 | 1.05 |
| | Reference | 0 | 3 | 24 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 1.45 |
| | Total | | | | | | | | | | 3.09 |
| Ballengarra | Impact mitigation | 0 | 4 | 19 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 1.04 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 0 | 9 | 28 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 1.74 |
| | Reference | 0 | 0 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 10 | 5 | 0 | 0.74 |
| | Total | | | | | | | | | | 3.52 |
| Maria | Impact mitigation | 0 | 2 | 17 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 0.94 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 0 | 3 | 20 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 0 | 18 | 2 | 1.00 |
| | Reference | 0 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.14 |
| | Total | | | | | | | | | | 2.09 |
| | total | 0 | 25 | 142 | 18 | 24 | 16 | 12 | 68 | 2 | |

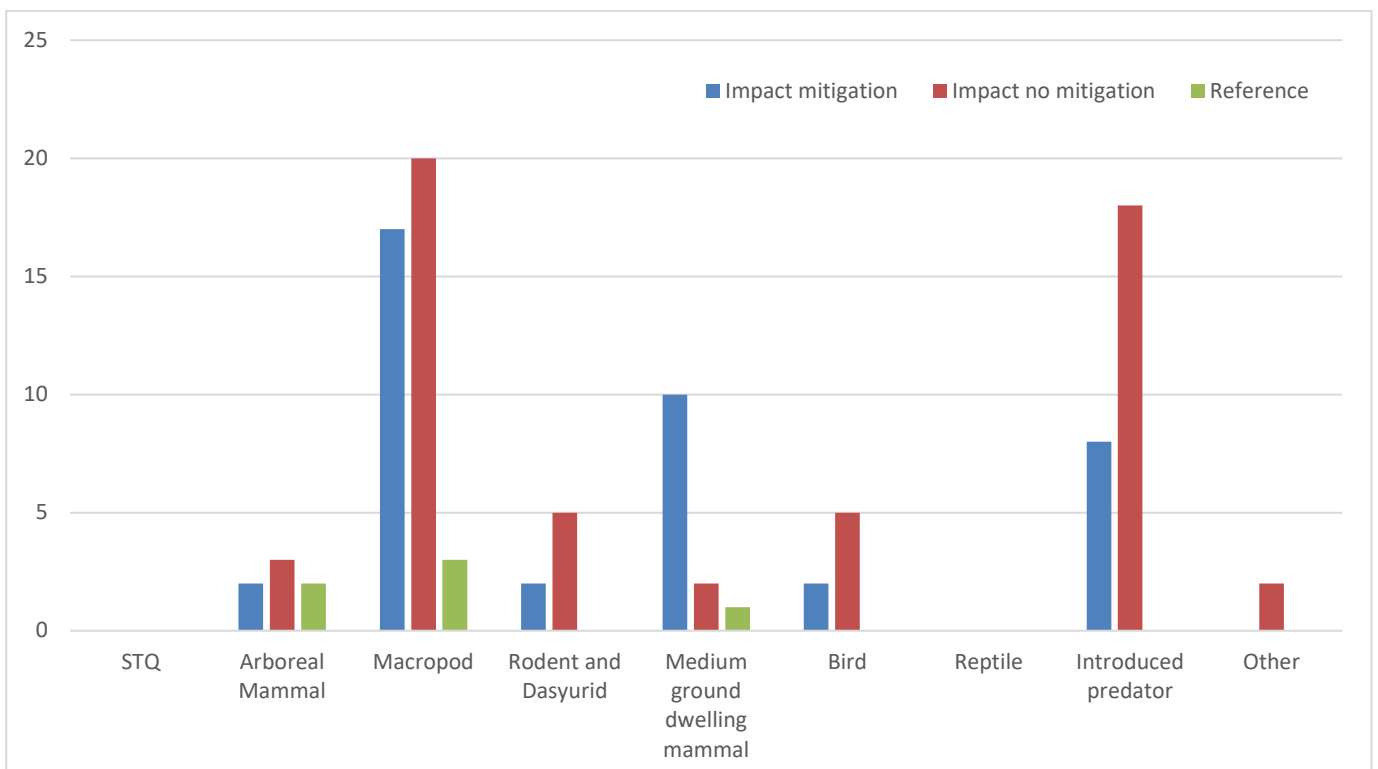
STQ = Spotted-tailed Quoll; AM = arboreal mammals (Possums and Koala); M = macropods; R&D = rodents and dasyurids; MGD = medium ground dwelling mammals (Echidna, Bandicoot); R = reptile; IP = Introduced predator (Fox, Cat, Wild and Domestic Dog); Other= non-native and non-fauna categories such as people, cars, cows, pigs, hares and horses; R/CN = records/camera night.



Graph 1: Cairncross area grouped records



Graph 2: Ballengarra area grouped records



Graph 3: Maria River area grouped records

3.2 Cumulative Results

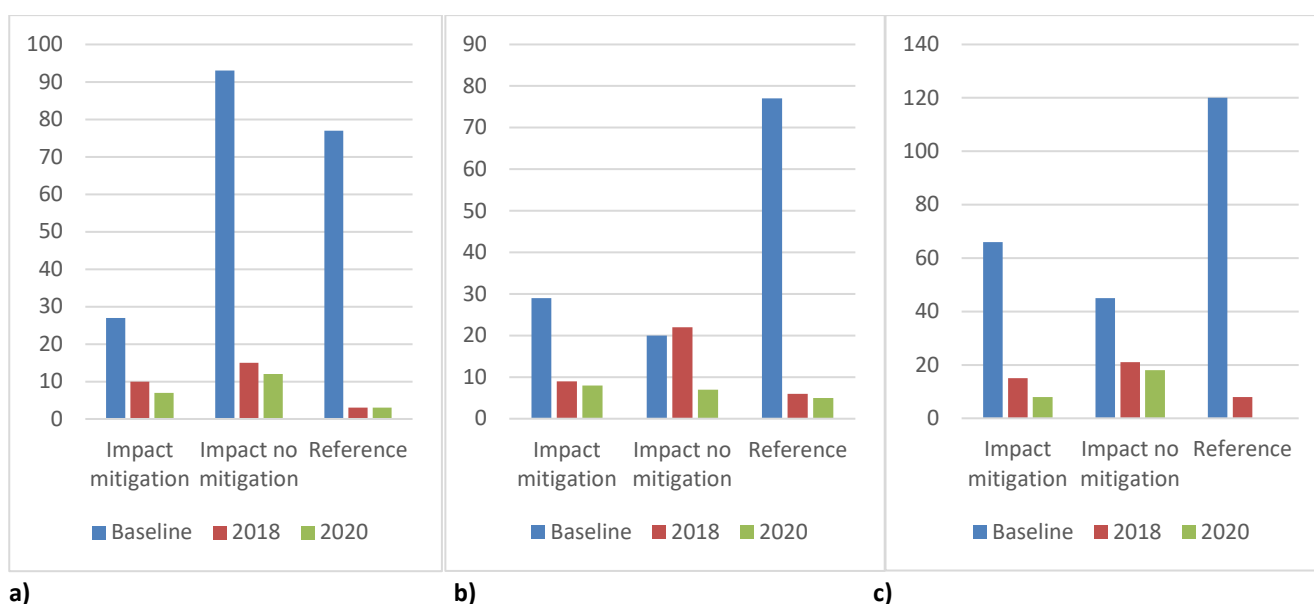
3.2.1 Record summary

As for the baseline and 2018 surveys, the Spotted-tailed Quoll was not recorded at any of the monitoring sites during the 2020 monitoring.

Table 3 highlights the difference in record type between the baseline, 2018 and 2020 monitoring events. 2020 monitoring resulted in a much higher false trigger rate, mostly due to sunlight and vegetation movements at Maria River sites, and fewer images from the 'other' category than baseline and 2018 monitoring. Whilst 2020 monitoring recorded a much higher number of native fauna records than baseline records, this was lower than 2018 surveys. The number of introduced predators detected was also lower in 2020 than during baseline and 2018 monitoring. Contrary to baseline results, introduced predator records within the reference sites were lower than impact sites for each area. Introduced predator records for each area are shown in Graph 4.

Table 3: Comparison with baseline

| | Baseline | 2018 | 2020 |
|-----------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Total triggers | 28,270 | 12,329 | 34,837 |
| Total records | 1,540 | 688 | 308 |
| Native fauna records | 46 (3.0%) | 578 (84.0%) | 238 (77.3%) |
| Introduced predator records | 554 (36.0%) | 79 (11.5%) | 68 (22.1%) |
| Other | 940 (61.0%) | 31 (4.5%) | 2 (0.6%) |



Graph 4: Introduced predator records within a) Cairncross, b) Ballengarra and c) Maria River areas

3.2.2 Native fauna record rates

The number of native fauna recorded per trap night was calculated for each area and treatment and is shown in Table 4. There is no consistent, evident trend or relationship between detection rates at impact and reference sites or between areas. Maria River has had consistently the lowest detection rates and Ballengarra has had consistently the highest detection rates over the three monitoring events.

Table 4: Native fauna recorded per trap night

| | | Baseline | | | 2018 | | | 2020 | | |
|-------------|----------------------|--------------|-----------------|-------------|--------------|-----------------|--------------|--------------|-----------------|-------------|
| | | # NF records | # camera nights | Record rate | # NF records | # camera nights | Record rate | # NF records | # camera nights | Record rate |
| Cairncross | Impact mitigation | 8 | 23 | 0.35 | 50 | 28 | 1.79 | 13 | 22 | 0.59 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 2 | 23 | 0.09 | 87 | 28 | 3.11 | 23 | 22 | 1.05 |
| | Reference | 4 | 22 | 0.18 | 106 | 28 | 3.79 | 32 | 22 | 1.45 |
| | TOTAL | 14 | 22.67 | 0.62 | 243 | 28 | 8.68 | 68 | 22 | 3.09 |
| Ballengarra | Impact mitigation | 8 | 24 | 0.33 | 224 | 27 | 8.30 | 28 | 27 | 1.04 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 12 | 23 | 0.52 | 75 | 27 | 2.78 | 47 | 27 | 1.74 |
| | Reference | 4 | 24 | 0.17 | 98 | 27 | 3.63 | 20 | 27 | 0.74 |
| | TOTAL | 24 | 23.67 | 1.01 | 397 | 27 | 14.70 | 95 | 27 | 3.52 |
| Maria | Impact mitigation | 4 | 23 | 0.17 | 49 | 34 | 1.44 | 33 | 35 | 0.94 |
| | Impact no mitigation | 1 | 24 | 0.04 | 23 | 34 | 0.68 | 35 | 35 | 1.00 |
| | Reference | 3 | 26 | 0.12 | 46 | 42 | 1.10 | 5 | 35 | 0.14 |
| | TOTAL | 8 | 24.33 | 0.33 | 118 | 36.67 | 3.22 | 73 | 35 | 2.09 |

NF = native fauna

4. Discussion

4.1 Performance Measures

A summary of the 2020 survey results in relation to the performance measures are provided in Table 5.

Table 5: Summary of performance measures for the 2020 monitoring period.

| Performance measure | Discussion |
|--|--|
| Monitoring is undertaken in Year 4, 6 and 8 or until monitoring can demonstrate that mitigation measures are effective. | <p>This performance measure has been met for 2020.</p> <p>Monitoring has been undertaken in year 6 (2020) as per the EMP. The species was detected moving through underpass C36.40 (combined culvert C36.40) in a westerly direction. This underpass is immediately to the west of plot MM1 (Maria River impact with mitigation site 1,</p> |
| Monitoring during Year 4, 6 & 8 is undertaken at Impact and Control sites where monitoring was undertaken during baseline surveys, subject to ongoing landowner consent. | <p>This performance measure has been met for 2020.</p> <p>Impact and Control sites used in baseline surveys were monitored.</p> |

5. Recommendations

5.1 Contingency Measures

The EMP lists potential problems and contingency measures for various components of the monitoring program. Those relevant to the Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring program are listed and discussed in Table 6.

Table 6: Contingency measures

| Potential problem | Contingency measure | Discussion of proposed measure |
|--|---|---|
| Decline in presence of target species recorded at Impact sites after the upgrade has been complete, compared to change in Control sites. | <p>The cause of decline in populations at impact sites will be investigated in consultation with EPA and DOTE within two weeks of results reported by ecologist.</p> <p>If the cause of decline is considered most likely attributed to the upgrade of the highway (and not another event such as bushfire), mitigation measures, such as the location and types of fauna crossings and fauna fencing will be reviewed within two months of the above consultation being completed.</p> | <p>Spotted-tailed Quolls were not recorded during baseline surveys or the 2018 or 2020 monitoring events at any sites.</p> <p>These contingency measures are not considered relevant at this stage</p> |

5.2 Recommendations

The design of the Spotted-tailed Quoll monitoring program indicates an intention to compare record frequency between reference and impact sites before and after construction (Before After Control Impact (BACI) design). In order to undertake such comparisons specifically for the Spotted-tailed Quoll, a reasonable frequency of Spotted-tailed Quoll records would be required, more so if statistical analyses were expected/required. Given the Spotted-tailed Quoll is a species that occurs in low densities, especially in the coastal region of the OH2K project, and is notoriously cryptic, the record frequency required to render the monitoring approach/method useful is highly unlikely to be achieved. In addition, baseline (before construction) surveys did not record the Spotted-tailed Quoll at either impact or reference sites, and furthermore the species has not been detected during the subsequent two monitoring periods. As such, the current monitoring program is unable to fulfill its intended objective and adds no information regarding the success of implemented mitigation measures for this species (fencing, fauna underpasses/culverts).

As such, a number of recommendations have been made:

- It is recommended that the current monitoring program be discontinued.
- It is recommended that camera monitoring resources be redirected to mitigation structures as follows:
 - In order to capture the acknowledged movement periods for the species, monitoring of underpasses should occur
 - In order to link with the original monitoring program fauna underpasses/culverts in the vicinity of the three monitoring areas should be targeted, notably those occurring along creek lines and connecting expanses of suitable habitat

- In order to encapsulate the key movement periods for this species, monitoring should occur from May – August
- For efficiency, camera monitoring may be continued from the autumn underpass monitoring component of the Project, where the underpasses are suitable
- Bridges may also be considered for monitoring to demonstrate passage under the highway for the target, and other, species.
- As a Spotted-tailed Quoll has been confirmed using underpass 36.4, thus already demonstrating the functionality and use of underpasses in the Project by this species, it is recommended that performance measures reflect general fauna use of underpasses and the data collected is value adding data to the current fauna underpass monitoring component of the Project.

TfNSW, working in consultation with the EPA, will update the current EMP (version 4 – August 2019) to include specifics relating to the revised monitoring program, which will be submitted to DPIE and DAWE for approval.

References

Lewis (2014). Pacific Highway Upgrade: Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pre-construction Spring and Summer Baseline Monitoring. Report prepared for RPS-RMS by Lewis Ecological Surveys.

Niche (2018a). Fauna Underpass and Associated Fauna Fence Monitoring 2016/2017. Frederickton to Eungai Pacific Highway Upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

Niche (2018b). Spotted-tailed Quoll Monitoring 2018. Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway upgrade. Prepared by Niche Environment and Heritage Pty Ltd for Roads and Maritime Services, Port Macquarie, NSW.

RMS (2019). Oxley Highway to Kempsey Pacific Highway Upgrade Ecological Monitoring Program. Roads and Maritime Update to report prepared by SMEC Hyder Joint Venture, August 2019.

Annex 1. Field Data – 2020 Camera Results

Table 7: Cairncross area 2020 camera results

| Site | Nights | Total images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tailed Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic_Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|-------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|---------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| CM1A | 22 | 19 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM1B | 22 | 20 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | | | |
| CM1C | 22 | 13 | | 3 | 1 | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| CM1D | 22 | 14 | | 2 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM2A | 22 | 4,701 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM2B | 22 | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM2C | 22 | 16 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | |
| CM2D | 22 | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | |
| CM3A | 22 | 20 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | |
| CM3B | 22 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM3C | 22 | 10 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CM3D | 22 | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CNM1A | 22 | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CNM1B | 22 | 16 | | 1 | | | | | | | 4 | | | | | 1 | | | |
| CNM1C | 22 | 16 | | 3 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | |
| CNM1D | 22 | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CNM2A | 22 | 30 | | 6 | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | 1 | | | |
| CNM2B | 22 | 40 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CNM2C | 22 | 8 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CNM2D | 22 | 234 | | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | |
| CNM3A | 22 | 24 | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | |
| CNM3B | 22 | 10 | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | 4 | | | |

| Site | Nights | Total images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tailed Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic_Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|--------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|---------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| CNM3C | 22 | 28 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | 1 | | | |
| CNM3D | 22 | 26 | | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF1A | 22 | 12 | | 1 | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | 1 | | | |
| CREF1B | 22 | 18 | | | 2 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF1C | 22 | 24 | | 2 | | | 2 | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | |
| CREF1D | 22 | 9 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF2A | 22 | 16 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF2B | 22 | 16 | | 5 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF2C | 22 | 41 | | 6 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | |
| CREF2D | 22 | 12 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF3A | 22 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF3B | 22 | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF3C | 22 | 6 | | 1 | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| CREF3D | 22 | 20 | | 1 | | | | | | 2 | 1 | | | | | | | | |

Table 8: Ballengarra area 2020 camera results

| Site | Nights | Total images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tailed Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|--------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|---------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| BM1A | 27 | 6 | | | | 1 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BM1B | 27 | 6 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BM1C | 27 | 78 | | 9 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BM1D | 27 | 8 | | 1 | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| BM2A | 27 | 8 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BM2B | 27 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BM2C | 27 | 102 | | | | | 1 | | | | | 1 | | | | 3 | | | |
| BM2D | 27 | 12 | | 1 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | |
| BM3A | 27 | 16 | | 1 | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | 1 | | | |
| BM3B | 27 | 20 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 1 | | 1 | | | |
| BM3C | 27 | 54 | | 4 | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| BM3D | 27 | 12 | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | 1 | | | | | |
| BNM1A | 27 | 42 | | 8 | | | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | |
| BNM1B | 27 | 36 | | 4 | | | 2 | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | |
| BNM1C | 27 | 8 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BNM1D | 27 | 54 | | 8 | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | | | |
| BNM2A | 27 | 5,418 | | | | | 1 | | | | | 1 | | | | 1 | | | |
| BNM2B | 27 | 6 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BNM2C | 27 | 4,945 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BNM2D | 27 | 29 | | 3 | | | 5 | | | | 4 | | | | | | | | |
| BNM3A | 27 | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BNM3B | 27 | 22 | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | |
| BNM3C | 27 | 15 | | | | | 1 | | 2 | 1 | | 1 | | | | | | | |
| BNM3D | 27 | 22 | | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | |
| BREF1A | 27 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF1B | 27 | 16 | | 1 | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | |

| Site | Nights | Total images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tailed Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|--------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|---------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| BREF1C | 27 | 88 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF1D | 27 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF2A | 27 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF2B | 27 | 17 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF2C | 27 | 10 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | 2 | | |
| BREF2D | 27 | 19 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | 1 | | | |
| BREF3A | 27 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BREF3B | 27 | 215 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 10 | | | | | | |
| BREF3C | 27 | 6 | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | | | | | |
| BREF3D | 27 | | | 1 | | | | | | | 1 | 1 | | | | | | | |

Table 9: Maria River area 2020 camera results.

| Site | Nights | Total Images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tail Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic_Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|--------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|-------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| MM1A | 35 | 44 | | 4 | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | 2 | | | |
| MM1B | 35 | 6 | | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MM1C | 35 | 242 | | 4 | | | | | | 2 | | | | | | | | | |
| MM1D | 35 | 14 | | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MM2A | 35 | 456 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MM2B | 35 | 3,367 | | | | | 2 | | | | 2 | | | | | | | | |
| MM2C | 35 | 1,554 | | | | | | | 1 | | | 1 | | | | | | | |
| MM2D | 35 | 10 | | | | | | | 4 | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| MM3A | 35 | 5 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MM3B | 35 | 70 | | 2 | | | | | | 1 | | 1 | | 1 | | 1 | 3 | | |
| MM3C | 35 | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MM3D | 35 | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | |
| MNM1A | 35 | 45 | | | 1 | | | | | | 5 | | | | | | | | |
| MNM1B | 35 | 5,700 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | |
| MNM1C | 35 | 14 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 4 | | | |
| MNM1D | 35 | 20 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | 1 | | 1 | |
| MNM2A | 35 | 10 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 2 | | | |
| MNM2B | 35 | 5,976 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MNM2C | 35 | 22 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | |
| MNM2D | 35 | 22 | | 1 | | | 2 | | 2 | | | 4 | | | | 1 | | | |
| MNM3A | 35 | 290 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | |
| MNM3B | 35 | 4 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MNM3C | 35 | 80 | | | 12 | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | | |
| MNM3D | 35 | 26 | | 3 | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | 1 |
| MREF1A | 35 | 4 | | 1 | | 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

| Site | Nights | Total Images | Spotted-tailed Quoll | Wallaby | Kangaroo | Koala | Brush-tail Possum | Ringtail Possum | Echidna | Bandicoot | Rodent_Dasyurid | Bird | Reptile | Wild Dog/dingo | Domestic_Dog | Red Fox | Feral Cat | Feral Pig | Hare |
|--------|--------|--------------|----------------------|---------|----------|-------|-------------------|-----------------|---------|-----------|-----------------|------|---------|----------------|--------------|---------|-----------|-----------|------|
| MREF1B | 35 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF1C | 35 | 23 | | 1 | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF1D | 35 | 64 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF2A | 35 | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF2B | 35 | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF2C | 35 | 4,699 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF2D | 35 | 5 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF3A | 35 | 12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF3B | 35 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF3C | 35 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| MREF3D | 35 | 6 | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Annex 2. 2018 Field Data - Habitat Attributes

Table 10: Cairncross area habitat attributes

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|-------|------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|--|-----------------------------|
| CM1A | Ironbark sp. | 30 | 20 | <i>Melaleuca</i> spp. | 60 | 8 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 70 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial log hollows and woody debris. | |
| CM1B | <i>Eucalyptus eugenoides</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca linariifolia</i> | 40 | 10 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 70 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial log hollows and woody debris. | |
| CM1C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 40 | 15 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 70 | 0.6 | Adjacent drainage line | Absent | Occasional log hollows, some woody debris | |
| CM1D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca sieberi</i> | 20 | 12 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 20 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Substantial logs with hollows | |
| CM2A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | Mixed rainforest species | 40 | 8 | <i>Gahnia</i> sp. | 40 | 1 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CM2B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 15 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 50 | 0.8 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CM2C | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 12 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 30 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CM2D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 15 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 40 | 0.6 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CM3A | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 40 | 15 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 90 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CM3B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 35 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 60 | 15 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 90 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CM3C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 70 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 40 | 15 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 70 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Abundant logged timber frequent hollows. | |
| CM3D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 35 | <i>Melaleuca linariifolia</i> | 60 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 10 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial log hollows | |
| CNM1A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 20 | 25 | <i>Eucalyptus</i> saplings | 60 | 10 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp. | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows and substantial woody debris. | |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|--------|------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| CNM1B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 30 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 12 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 90 | 0.9 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows and woody debris. | |
| CNM1C | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 70 | 12 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 70 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows and woody debris. | |
| CNM1D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 30 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 15 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 15 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CNM2A | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 30 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 60 | 10 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 60 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CNM2B | <i>Eucalyptus eugeniodes</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Eucalyptus saplings</i> | 30 | 8 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 70 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Substantial log hollows | |
| CNM2C | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | | | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 60 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CNM2D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 60 | 12 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 80 | 1 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CNM3A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Eucalyptus tereticornis</i> | 40 | 20 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 60 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CNM3B | <i>Eucalyptus robusta</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Gahnia</i> sp. | 90 | 1.5 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CNM3C | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 15 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 40 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CNM3D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 80 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca</i> sp. | 40 | 10 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 80 | 0.8 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| CREF1A | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 80 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 40 | 15 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp. | 10 | 0.3 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Substantial log hollows | |
| CREF1B | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 40 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 30 | 15 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 30 | 0.3 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Substantial log hollows | |
| CREF1C | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 20 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 15 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 10 | 0.3 | 20m from drainage | Absent | Abundant felled trees and logs | |
| CREF1D | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 60 | 35 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 30 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 30 | 0.3 | Adjacent intermittent drainage line | Absent | Abundant felled trees and logs | |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|--------|--------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|---------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| CREF2A | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Persoonia sp.</i> | 50 | 80 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 40 | 0.2 | Adjacent intermittent creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CREF2B | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 60 | 35 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 20 | 20 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 50 | 0.5 | Adjacent intermittent creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CREF2C | <i>Eucalyptus siderophloia</i> | 50 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 20 | 20 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 15 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Minimal hollows | |
| CREF2D | Ironbark sp. | 60 | 30 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Blechnum sp.</i> | 20 | 0.2 | Adjacent intermittent creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CREF3A | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 40 | 35 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 40 | 15 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 10 | 0.3 | Adjacent intermittent creek | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CREF3B | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 80 | 30 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 30 | 20 | <i>Blechnum sp.</i> | 10 | 0.2 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Substantial fallen logs with occasional hollows | |
| CREF3C | Mahogany sp. | 40 | 25 | <i>Eucalyptus teretecornis</i> | 40 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 60 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Occasional log hollows | |
| CREF3D | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Eucalyptus teretecornis</i> | 60 | 15 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 70 | 0.4 | Absent, low area possible pooling | Absent | Substantial fallen logs with occasional hollows | |

Table 11: Ballengarra area habitat attributes

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|------|------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---|---------------|------------------|---|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| BM1A | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 70 | 25 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 70 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 30 | 0.6 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and log hollows | |
| BM1B | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 60 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 80 | 12 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 30 | 0.3 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and log hollows | |
| BM1C | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 70 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 80 | 12 | <i>Gahnia</i> spp. | 60 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Occasional fallen timber and log hollow | |
| BM1D | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 40 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 70 | 12 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 20 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Occasional fallen timber and log hollow | |
| BM2A | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 70 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca sieberi</i> | 60 | 8 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 10 | 0.2 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Abundant fallen timber and occasional hollow. Litter/dumping. | |
| BM2B | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 80 | 25 | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 65 | 5 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp., <i>Gahnia</i> sp. | 15 | 0.7 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Occasional fallen timber /logs | |
| BM2C | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 60 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> , <i>Allocasuarina</i> sp. | 40 | 8 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp., <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 40 | 0.5 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Substantial fallen limbs and logs. | |
| BM2D | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 40 | 18 | <i>Allocasuarina</i> sp., Euc saplings | 30 | 5 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp. | 10 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Abundant logs and hollows | |
| BM3A | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 70 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 10 | 0.8 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Occasional fallen log hollows | |
| BM3B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 60 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 10 | 0.4 | Adjacent moist gully | Absent | Minimal fallen timber no hollows | |
| BM3C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 15 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 60 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 70 | 0.8 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Minimal fallen timber no hollows | |
| BM3D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 80 | 0.9 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Minimal fallen timber no hollows | |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|-------|--------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|--|--|--|---|
| BNM1A | <i>Eucalyptus siderophloia</i> | 60 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 50 | 10 | <i>Gahnia</i> spp. | 60 | 0.7 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Abundant fallen timber no log hollows evident | |
| BNM1B | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 70 | 22 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 60 | 12 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 50 | 0.2 | Adjacent moist gully and dry drainage line | Absent | Substantial fallen old logs and hollows | |
| BNM1C | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 70 | 10 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 80 | 0.8 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Occasional fallen timber and limited hollows | |
| BNM1D | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 50 | 8 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 60 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Numerous log hollows | Logging adjacent |
| BNM2A | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 60 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 60 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 70 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Abundant fallen timber and log hollows available | |
| BNM2B | <i>Eucalyptus siderophloia</i> | 40 | 17 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 40 | 8 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 60 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Occasional fallen timber, log hollows | |
| BNM2C | <i>Eucalyptus saligna</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca</i> spp. | 60 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 80 | 1 | Absent | Absent | Minimal fallen timber, one log hollow | |
| BNM2D | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 70 | 25 | Mixed rainforest species | 80 | 10 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 30 | 1 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Numerous log hollows | |
| BNM3A | <i>Eucalyptus paniculata</i> | 30 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina</i> spp. | 80 | 8 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 0.5 | 15 | Absent | Absent | Minimal fallen timber, one log hollow | Site subject to extensive logging/clearing and fire |
| BNM3B | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 80 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Gahnia</i> spp. | 50 | 1 | Adjacent dry drainage line | Absent | Occasional fallen timber and log hollows | Site subject to extensive logging/clearing and fire |
| BNM3C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Acacia</i> spp. | 60 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 60 | 0.8 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen logs and hollows | Site subject to extensive logging/clearing and fire |
| BNM3D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | Mixed rainforest species | 80 | 8 | <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 70 | 0.9 | Adjacent moist gully | Absent | Occasional log hollow | Site subject to extensive |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|--|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|--|-----------------------------|
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | logging/clearing and fire |
| BREF1A | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 40 | 12 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 30 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and hollow logs | Logging |
| BREF1B | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Lantana camara</i> | 70 | 2 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 10 | 0.3 | Adjacent gully drainage | Absent | Occasional fallen timber, large log hollow | Logging |
| BREF1C | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 60 | 12 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 30 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | One hollow under burnt stag | Logging |
| BREF1D | <i>Eucalyptus carnea</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Acacia</i> spp. | 70 | 6 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 50 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Occasional fallen log no hollows | Logging |
| BREF2A | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca sieberi</i> | 8 | 12 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> , <i>Gahnia</i> sp. | 30 | 0.4 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Minimal fallen timber no hollows | Logging |
| BREF2B | <i>Eucalyptus grandis</i> | 70 | 35 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 80 | 13 | <i>Lantana camara</i> | 50 | 2 | Adjacent wet creek | Absent | Occasional fallen timber no hollows | Logging |
| BREF2C | Mahogany spp. | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 60 | 10 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 60 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen timber no hollows | Logging |
| BREF2D | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 70 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca quinquenervia</i> | 70 | 12 | <i>Gahnia</i> spp. | 40 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Abundant fallen timber and hollow logs | Logging |
| BREF3A | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 70 | 15 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 40 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and hollow logs | Logging |
| BREF3B | <i>Eucalyptus carnea</i> | 40 | 20 | Eucalyptus saplings | 40 | 8 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 40 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and hollow logs | Logging |
| BREF3C | <i>Corymbia intermedia</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 70 | 12 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 30 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Substantial fallen timber and hollow logs | Logging |
| BREF3D | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 70 | 25 | Eucalyptus saplings | 80 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 10 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Occasional fallen timber no hollows | Logging |

Table 12: Maria River area habitat attributes

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|-------|------------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| MM1A | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 40 | 25 | Eucalyptus saplings | 60 | 8 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 60 | 0.6 | Adjacent wet drainage | Absent | Absent | |
| MM1B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 30 | 30 | Eucalyptus saplings | 60 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 90 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MM1C | Stringybark | 20 | 20 | Eucalyptus saplings | 50 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 90 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MM1D | <i>Eucalyptus microcorys</i> | 30 | 22 | Eucalyptus saplings | 40 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 80 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MM2A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 20 | 20 | Eucalyptus saplings | 40 | 8 | Mixed native grasses | 70 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MM2B | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 70 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 40 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Numerous hollow logs | |
| MM2C | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 10 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 20 | 8 | <i>Lomandra</i> sp. | 60 | 0.2 | Absent | Absent | Substantial hollow logs | |
| MM2D | <i>Eucalyptus paniculata</i> | 30 | 20 | <i>Lophostemon confertus</i> | 60 | 8 | Mixed native grasses | 40 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MM3A | Mahogany sp. | 30 | 20 | Eucalyptus saplings | 40 | 8 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.8 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MM3B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 22 | <i>Melaleuca</i> sp. | 50 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 90 | 0.5 | Adjacent wet drainage | Absent | Substantial hollow logs | |
| MM3C | Stringybark | 15 | 22 | Eucalyptus saplings | 10 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 60 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MM3D | Stringybark | 10 | 20 | Eucalyptus saplings | 60 | 12 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.9 | Adjacent wet drainage | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM1A | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 20 | 18 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 70 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 20 | 0.4 | Adjacent wet drainage and swampy area | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM1B | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 40 | 28 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 50 | 8 | Mixed native grasses | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MNM1C | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 30 | 22 | <i>Melaleuca</i> spp. | 70 | 15 | Mixed native grasses | 90 | 0.2 | General wet area | Absent | Substantial hollow logs | |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|--------|--|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------|------------------|--|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| MNM1D | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 60 | 30 | <i>Melaleuca stypheloides</i> | 80 | 12 | <i>Lomandra</i> spp. | 60 | 0.3 | Adjacent wet Stumpy Creek | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MNM2A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 70 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 10 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 10 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM2B | Mahogany sp. | 30 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 30 | 8 | Mixed native grasses | 50 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MNM2C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 60 | 30 | Eucalyptus saplings | 10 | 8 | Mixed native grasses and <i>Pteridium esculentum</i> | 10 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM2D | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 50 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 30 | 8 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 15 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Numerous hollow logs | |
| MNM3A | Mahogany sp. | 20 | 20 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 40 | 8 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 60 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM3B | Mahogany sp. | 10 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 5 | 6 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 40 | 0.4 | Adjacent dam | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM3C | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> plantation | 60 | 20 | Burnt <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 5 | 8 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 80 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Absent | |
| MNM3D | <i>Eucalyptus propinqua</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca</i> spp. | 70 | 8 | Mixed native forbs and grasses | 90 | 0.2 | Adjacent dry creek | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF1A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 60 | 10 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 70 | 0.5 | Adjacent drainage | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF1B | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 30 | 20 | <i>Syncarpia glomulifera</i> | 80 | 20 | <i>Entolasia stricta</i> | 60 | 0.5 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF1C | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 30 | 25 | <i>Leptospermum</i> sp. | 30 | 8 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF1D | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 30 | 12 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 70 | 0.7 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF2A | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Imperata cylindrica</i> | 30 | 0.3 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF2B | Mahogany sp. | 60 | 25 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |

| Site | Canopy dominant species | Canopy % cover | Canopy Height (m) | Midstorey dominant species | Midst % cover | Midst Height (m) | Ground dominant species | Ground % cover | Ground Height (m) | Hydrology (present/absent and type) | Rocky features (present/absent and type) | Tree and log Hollows (type and abundance) | 2020 changes in environment |
|--------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|------------------|----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| MREF2C | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 15 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 30 | 8 | Mixed native grasses | 80 | 0.4 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF2D | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 40 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 90 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF3A | <i>Eucalyptus pilularis</i> | 50 | 25 | <i>Melaleuca stypheloides</i> | 80 | 10 | <i>Lomandra longifolia</i> | 20 | 0.6 | Wet creek | Absent | Absent | |
| MREF3B | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 20 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 70 | 8 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF3C | <i>Corymbia gummifera</i> | 15 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina littoralis</i> | 30 | 8 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 80 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |
| MREF3D | <i>Eucalyptus racemosa</i> | 30 | 22 | <i>Allocasuarina torulosa</i> | 70 | 12 | <i>Xanthorrhoea</i> sp. | 70 | 0.6 | Absent | Absent | Occasional hollow log | |

Niche Environment and Heritage

A specialist environmental and heritage consultancy.

Head Office

Niche Environment and Heritage

PO Box 2443 North Parramatta NSW 1750

Email: info@niche-eh.com

All mail correspondence should be through our Head Office

